

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa

Aṅguttaranikāyo

Dasakanipātapāli

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsakaṃ

1. Ānisaṃsavaggo

1. Kimatthiyasuttaṃ

1. Evaṃ (3.0257) me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jeta-
vane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasa-
ṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Kimatthiyāni, bhante, kusalāni sīlāni kimānisaṃsānī”ti? “Avippaṭṭisārathāni kho,
ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni avippaṭṭisārānisaṃsānī”ti.

“Avippaṭṭisāro pana, bhante, kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso”ti? “Avippaṭṭisāro kho,
ānanda, pāmojjattho pāmojjānisaṃso”ti §.

“Pāmojjaṃ pana, bhante, kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsan”ti? “Pāmojjaṃ kho,
ānanda, pītattamaṃ pītānisaṃsan”ti.

“Pīti pana, bhante, kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsā”ti? “Pīti kho, ānanda, passa-
ddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā”ti.

“Passaddhi (3.0258) pana, bhante, kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsā”ti? “Passaddhi kho,
ānanda, sukhatthā sukhānisaṃsā”ti.

“Sukhaṃ pana, bhante, kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsan”ti? “Sukhaṃ kho, ānanda,
samādhattamaṃ samādhānisaṃsan”ti.

“Samādhi pana, bhante, kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso”ti? “Samādhi kho, ānanda,
yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso”ti.

“Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ pana, bhante, kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsan”ti?
“Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ kho, ānanda, nibbidāvirāgatthamaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃ-
san”ti.

“Nibbidāvirāgo pana, bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso”ti? “Nibbidāvirāgo kho,
ānanda, vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso §.

“Iti kho, ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni avipphaṭṭisāratthāni avipphaṭṭisārānisaṃsāni; avipphaṭṭisāro pāmojjattho pāmojjānisaṃso; pāmojjaṃ pītatthaṃ pītānisaṃsaṃ; pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā; passaddhi sukhatthā sukhānisaṃsā; sukhaṃ samādhattamaṃ samādhānisaṃsaṃ; samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso; yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidāvirāgatthaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃsaṃ; nibbidāvirāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso. Iti kho, ānanda, kusalāni sīlāni anupubbena aggāya parenti”ti §. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Cetanākaraṇīyasuttaṃ

2. § “Sīlavato, bhikkhave, sīlasampannassa na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘avipphaṭṭisāro me uppajjatū’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ sīlavato sīlasampannassa avipphaṭṭisāro uppajjati. Avipphaṭṭisārissa, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘pāmojjaṃ me uppajjatū’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ avipphaṭṭisārissa pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘pīti me uppajjatū’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ pamuditassa pīti uppajjati. Pītimanassa, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘kāyo me passambhatū’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ pītimanassa (3.0259) kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyassa, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘sukhaṃ vediyāmi’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘cittaṃ me samādhīyatū’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitassa, bhikkhave, na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘yathābhūtaṃ jānāmi passāmi’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ, bhikkhave, jānato passato na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘nibbindāmi virajjāmi’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati virajjati. Nibbinassa §, bhikkhave, virattassa na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ- ‘vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaromi’ti. Dhammatā esā, bhikkhave, yaṃ nibbinno § viratto vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaroti.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, nibbidāvirāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso; yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidāvirāgatthaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃsaṃ; samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso; sukhaṃ samādhattamaṃ samādhānisaṃsaṃ; passaddhi sukhatthā sukhānisaṃsā; pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā; pāmojjaṃ pītatthaṃ pītānisaṃsaṃ; avipphaṭṭisāro pāmojjattho pāmojjānisaṃso; kusalāni sīlāni avipphaṭṭisāratthāni avipphaṭṭisārānisaṃsāni. Iti kho, bhikkhave, dhammā dhamme abhisandenti, dhammā dhamme paripūrenti apārā pāraṃ gamanāyā”ti. Dutīyaṃ.

3. Paṭhama-upanīsasuttaṃ

3. § “Dussīlassa, bhikkhave, sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avipphaṭṭisāro; avipphaṭṭisāre asati avipphaṭṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ; pāmojje

asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti; pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi; passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ; sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhī; sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ; yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti nibbidāvirāgo (3.0260); nibbidāvirāge asati nibbidāvirāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, rukkho sākāpalāsavipanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

“Sīlavato, bhikkhave, sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ; pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti; pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi; passaddhiyā sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ; sukhe sati sukhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī; sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ; yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti nibbidāvirāgo; nibbidāvirāge sati nibbidāvirāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, rukkho sākāpalāsasampanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-upanisasuttaṃ

4. § Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “dussīlassa, āvuso, sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rukkho sākāpalāsavipanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

“Sīlavato (3.0261), āvuso, sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rukkho sākāpalāsasampanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Tatiya-upanisasuttaṃ

5. § Tatra kho āyasmā ānando bhikkhū āmantesi- “dussīlassa, āvuso, sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ; pāmojje asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti; pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi; passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ; sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhī; sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ; yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti nibbidāvirāgo; nibbidāvirāge asati nibbidāvirāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rukkho sākāpālāsavipanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

“Sīlavato, āvuso, sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ; pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti; pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi; passaddhiyā sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ; sukhe sati sukhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī; sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ; yathābhūtañāṇadassane (3.0262) sati yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti nibbidāvirāgo; nibbidāvirāge sati nibbidāvirāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, rukkho sākāpālāsasampanno. Tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi... pheggupi... sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro; avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samādhisuttaṃ

6. § Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami ...pe... ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “siyā nu kho, bhante, bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī § assa, na āpasmim āposaññī assa, na tejasmim tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānañcāyatane ākāsānañcāyatanasaññī

assa, na viññāṇaṅcāyatane viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa; saññī ca pana assā”ti? “Siyā, ānanda, bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmim̐ āposaññī assa, na tejasim̐ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim̐ vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānaṅcāyatane ākāsānaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṅcāyatane viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa; saññī ca pana assā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana, bhante, siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmim̐ āposaññī assa na tejasim̐ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim̐ vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānaṅcāyatane ākāsānaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na (3.0263) viññāṇaṅcāyatane viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyattane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa; saññī ca pana assā”ti?

“Idhānanda, bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbāna’ti. Evaṃ kho, ānanda, siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmim̐ āposaññī assa, na tejasim̐ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim̐ vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānaṅcāyatane ākāsānaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṅcāyatane viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa; saññī ca pana assā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

7. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yenāyasmā sāriputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā sāriputtena saddhim̐ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ etadavoca-

“Siyā nu kho, āvuso sāriputta, bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmim̐ āposaññī assa, na tejasim̐ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim̐ vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānaṅcāyatane ākāsānaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṅcāyatane viññāṇaṅcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa; saññī ca pana assā”ti?

“Siyā (3.0264), āvuso ānanda, bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa ...pe... na paraloke paralokasaññī assa;

saññī ca pana assā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana, āvuso sārīputta, siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭi-
lābho yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa ...pe... saññī ca pana assā”ti?
“Ekamidāhaṃ, āvuso ānanda, samayaṃ idheva sāvattiyaṃ viharāmi andhava-
nasmim. Tatthāhaṃ § tathārūpaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajjiṃ § yathā neva patha-
viyaṃ pathavisaññī ahosiṃ, na āpasmim āposaññī ahosiṃ, na tejasmim tejosaññī
ahosiṃ, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī ahosiṃ, na ākāsānañcāyatane ākāsānañcāyata-
nasaññī ahosiṃ, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanaññī ahosiṃ, na ākiñca-
ññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanaññī ahosiṃ, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasa-
ññānāsaññāyatanaññī ahosiṃ, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī ahosiṃ, na paraloke
paralokasaññī ahosiṃ; saññī ca pana ahosiṃ”ti.

“Kiṃsaññī panāyasmā sārīputto § tasmim samaye ahosi”ti? “Bhavanirodho
nibbānaṃ bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti kho me, āvuso, aññāva saññā uppajjati
aññāva saññā nirujjhati. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, sakalikaggissa jhāyamānassa aññāva
acci uppajjati aññāva acci nirujjhati; evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, ‘bhavanirodho
nibbānaṃ bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ’ti aññāva saññā uppajjati aññāva saññā niru-
jjhati. ‘Bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ’ti § saññī ca panāhaṃ, āvuso, tasmim samaye aho-
siṃ”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Jhānasuttaṃ

8. “Saddho ca §, bhikkhave, bhikkhu hoti, no ca § sīlavā; evaṃ so tenaṅgena
aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ- ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ,
sīlavā cā’ti! Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so
tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

“Saddho (3.0265) ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, no ca bahussuto ...pe...
bahussuto ca, no ca dhammakathiko... dhammakathiko ca, no ca parisāvacarō...
parisāvacarō ca, no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti... visārado ca pari-
sāya dhammaṃ deseti, no ca vinayadharo... vinayadharo ca, no ca āraññiko §
pantasenāsano... āraññiko ca pantasenāsano, no ca catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhice-
tasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralā-
bhī... catunnañca jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ
nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasa-
mpajja viharati. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūre-
tabbaṃ- ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca, dhammakathiko ca,
parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, vinayadharo ca, āra-
ññiko ca pantasenāsano, catunnañca jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhamma-
sukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assaṃ akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānañca
khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ’ti.

“Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca,

dhammakathiko ca, parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca, āraññiko ca pantasenāsano, catunnañca jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati; evamaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Santavimokkhasuttaṃ

9. “Saddho ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu hoti, no ca sīlavā ...pe... sīlavā ca, no ca bahussuto... bahussuto ca, no ca dhammakathiko... dhammakathiko ca, no (3.0266) ca parisāvacarō... parisāvacarō ca, no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti... visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, no ca vinayadharo... vinayadharo ca, no ca āraññiko pantasenāsano... āraññiko ca pantasenāsano, no ca ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te kāyena phusitvā viharati... ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te ca kāyena phusitvā viharati, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evamaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ- ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assamaṃ, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca, dhammakathiko ca, parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyamaṃ, vinayadharo ca, āraññiko ca pantasenāsano, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te ca kāyena phusitvā vihareyyamaṃ, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan’ti.

“Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca, dhammakathiko ca, parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca, āraññiko ca pantasenāsano, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā te ca kāyena phusitvā viharati, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati; evamaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Vijjāsuttaṃ

10. “Saddho ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu hoti, no ca sīlavā. Evamaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ- ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assamaṃ sīlavā cā”ti. Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti, sīlavā ca, evamaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

“Saddho ca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, no ca bahussuto bahussuto ca, no ca dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ca, no ca parisāvacarō parisāvacarō ca,

no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti visārado (3.0267) ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, no ca vinayadharo vinayadharo ca, no ca anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Anekavihitañca ...pe... pubbenivāsam anussarati, no ca dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, no ca āsavānam khayā ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ- ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca, dhammakathiko ca, parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, vinayadharo ca, anekavihitañca pubbenivāsam anussareyyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyaṃ, dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ, āsavānañca khayā ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan’ti.

“Yato ca kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti, sīlavā ca, bahussuto ca, dhammakathiko ca, parisāvacarō ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca, anekavihitañca pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi, kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ānisaṃsavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kimatthiyaṃ cetanā ca, tayo upanisāpi ca;
samādhi sārīputto ca, jhānaṃ santena vijjayāti.

2. Nāthavaggo

1. Senāsanasuttaṃ

11. “Pañcaṅgasamannāgato (3.0268), bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ senāsaṇaṃ sevamāno bhajamāno nacirasseva āsavānaṃ khayā anāsaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saddho hoti; saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ- ‘itipi so bhagavā ...pe... bhagavā’ti; appābādho hoti appātaṅko, samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya majjhimāya padhānakkhamāya; asaṭho hoti amāyāvī, yathābhūtaṃ attānaṃ āvikattā satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārīsu; āradhavi-riyo viharati, akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya; thāmavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu; pañnavā hoti, udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, senāsaṇaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, senāsaṇaṃ nātidūraṃ hoti nāccāsannaṃ gamanāgamanasampannaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ rattim appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ appaḍaṃsamakasavātāta-pasarīsapasamphassaṃ §; tasmim kho pana senāsane viharantassa appakasi-rena uppajjanti cīvarapiṇḍapātāsenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā; tasmim kho pana senāsane therā bhikkhū viharanti bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā; te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamtivā paripu-cchati paripaṇhati- ‘idaṃ, bhante, kathaṃ, imassa ko attho’ti; tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṅgeva vivaranti anuttānīkātāṅca uttāniṃ karonti anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhā-ṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, senāsaṇaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ hoti. Pañcaṅgasamannāgato kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ senāsaṇaṃ sevamāno bhajamāno nacirasseva (3.0269) āsavānaṃ khayā ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pañcaṅgasuttaṃ

12. “Pañcaṅgavippahīno, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato imasmim dhammavinaye ‘kevalī vusitavā uttamapuriso’ti vuccati. Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ § pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccaku-

kkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena vimuttiñāḍadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti.

“Pañcaṅgavippahīno kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye ‘kevalī vusitavā uttamapuriso’ ti vuccati.

“Kāmacchando ca byāpādo, thinamiddhañca bhikkhuno; uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca, sabbasova na vijjati.

“Asekhena ca sīlena, asekhena samādhinā; vimuttiyā ca sampanno, ñāṇena ca tathāvidho.

“Sa ve pañcaṅgasampanno, pañca aṅge § vivajjayaṃ §. imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, kevalī iti vuccati” ti. dutiyaṃ;

3. Saṃyojanasuttaṃ

13. “Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, saṃyojanāni. Katamāni dasa? Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni, pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni (3.0270) saṃyojanāni? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi, vicikicchā, sīlabbataparāmāso, kāmacchando, byāpādo- imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

“Katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni? Rūparāgo, arūparāgo, māno, uddhaccaṃ, avijjā- imāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa saṃyojanāni” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Cetokhilasuttaṃ

14. “Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā pañca cetokhilā appahīnā pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati hāniyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Katamassa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satthari kañkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satthari kañkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo appahīno hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhamme kañkhati ...pe... saṅghe kañkhati... sikkhāya kañkhati... sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya.

Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Imassa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti.

“Katamassa pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā honti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparīlāho avigatataṇho. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparīlāho avigatataṇho (3.0271), tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetasovinibandho asamucchinnō hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti ...pe... rūpe avītarāgo hoti ...pe... yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati... aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati- ‘imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā’ti. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati- ‘imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā’ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetasovinibandho asamucchinnō hoti. Imassa pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā honti.

“Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā appahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena hāyati maṇḍalena hāyati ābhāya hāyati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā appahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā pañca cetokhilā pahīnā pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Katamassa (3.0272) pañca cetokhilā pahīnā honti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati, adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati adhimuccati sampasīdati, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahīno hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhamme na kaṅkhati ...pe... saṅghe na kaṅkhati... sikkhāya na kaṅkhati ... sabrahmacārīsu na kupito hoti attamano na āhatacitto na khilajāto. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu na kupito hoti attamano na āhatacitto na khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhā-

nāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Imassa pañca cetokhilā pahīnā honti.

“Katamassa pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinā honti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāmesu vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparīḷāho vigatataṇho. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāmesu vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparīḷāho vigatataṇho, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭthamo cetasovinibandho susamucchinno hoti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kāye vītarāgo hoti ...pe... rūpe vītarāgo hoti ...pe... na yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati, na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati- ‘imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā’ti. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya ...pe... devaññataro vāti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetasovinibandho (3.0273) susamucchinno hoti. Imassa pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinā honti.

“Yassa kassaci, bhikkhave, bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā pahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, juṅhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena vaḍḍhati

ābhāya vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā pahīnā ime pañca cetasovini-bandhā susamucchinā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati vuddhiyeva pāṭi-kaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni” ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Appamādasuttaṃ

15. “Yāvatā, bhikkhave, sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppādā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, tathāgato tesam aggamakkhāyati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā. Appamādo tesam § aggamakkhāyati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ § pāṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati, yadidaṃ mahantattena; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā. Appamādo tesam aggamakkhāyati.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭo tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā. Appamādo tesam aggamakkhāyati.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0274), bhikkhave, ye keci mūlagandhā, kāḷānusāriyaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci sārāgandhā, lohita-candanaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesam aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ye keci khuddarājāno §, sabbe te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesam cakkavattī aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci tārakarūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā candappa-bhāya kalam nāgghanti soḷasiṃ, candappabhā tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nabhaṃ abhussakkamāno § sabbaṃ ākāsa-gataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave ...pe....

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, yā kāci mahānadiyo, seyyathidaṃ- gaṅgā, yamunā, aciravatī, sarabhū, mahī, sabbā tā samuddaṅgamā samuddaninnā samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā, mahāsamuddo tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā. Appamādo tesam aggamakkhāyati” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āhuneyyasuttaṃ

16. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, puggalā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katame dasa? Tathāgato arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho, paccekabuddho, ubhatobhāgavimutto, paññāvimutto, kāya-sakkhī, diṭṭhippatto, saddhāvimutto, saddhānusārī, dhammānusārī, gotrabhū-ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa puggalā āhuneyyā ...pe... anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamaṇāthasuttaṃ

17. § “Sanāthā (3.0275), bhikkhave, viharatha, mā anāthā. Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, anātho viharati. Dasayime, bhikkhave, nāthakaraṇā dhammā. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ § kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā § honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvaco hoti ...pe... anusāsaniṃ, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ ...pe... alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti (3.0276) piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu āradbhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷha-parakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu āradbhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ

upasampadāya, thānavā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Sanāthā, bhikkhave, viharatha, mā anāthā. Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, anātho viharati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa nāthakaraṇā dhammā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutyanāthasuttaṃ

18. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sanāthā (3.0277), bhikkhave, viharatha, mā anāthā. Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, anātho viharati. Dasayime, bhikkhave, nāthakaraṇā dhammā. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. ‘Sīlavā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesū’ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭi-viddhā. ‘Bahussuto vatāyaṃ bhikkhu sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭi-viddhā’ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇa-

sampavaṅko. ‘Kalyāṇamitto vatāyaṃ bhikkhu kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko’ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsanī. ‘Suvaco vatāyaṃ bhikkhu sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsanī’ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa (3.0278) navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. ‘Yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho vatāyaṃ bhikkhu analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātun’ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. ‘Dhammakāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye

uḷārapāmojjo'ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu āradhaviṛiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu 'āradhaviṛiyo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu'ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. 'Santuṭṭho vatāyaṃ bhikkhu itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārenā'ti therāpi (3.0279) naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. 'Satimā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā'ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. 'Paññavā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā'ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū... navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa ...pe... no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo.

“Sanāthā, bhikkhave, viharatha, mā anāthā. Dukkhaṃ, bhikkhave, anātho viharati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa nāthakaraṇā dhammā”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhama-ariyāvāsasuttaṃ

19. § “Dasayime, bhikkhave, ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasiṃsu vā āvasanti vā āvasiṃsu vā. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti,

chaḷaṅgasamannāgato, ekārakkho, caturāpasseno, paṇunnapaccekasacco §, samavayasatṭhesano, anāvilasaṅkappo, passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro, suvimuttacitto, suvimuttapaṇṇo. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa ariyāvāsā (3.0280), ye ariyā āvasiṃsu vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-ariyāvāsasuttaṃ

20. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kurūsu viharati kammāsadhammaṃ nāma kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi ...pe....

“Dasayime, bhikkhave, ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasiṃsu vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vā. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti, chaḷaṅgasamannāgato, ekārakkho, caturāpasseno, paṇunnapaccekasacco, samavayasatṭhesano, anāvilasaṅkappo, passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro, suvimuttacitto, suvimuttapaṇṇo.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno kāmaccando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satāra-kkhena cetasā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti.

“Kathaṅca (3.0281), bhikkhave, bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ puthupaccekasaccāni, seyyathidaṃ- ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, sabbāni tāni nunnāni honti paṇunnāni § cattāni vantāni muttāni pahīnāni paṭinissatṭhāni. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samavayasatṭhesano hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno kāmesanā pahīnā hoti, bhavesanā pahīnā hoti, brahmacariyesanā paṭipassaddhā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu samavayasatṭhesano hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti? Idha, bhikkhave,

bhikkhuno kāmasaṅkappo pahīno hoti, byāpādasaṅkappo pahīno hoti, vihiṃsāsaṅkappo pahīno hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassaṅgamaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘rāgo me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo’ti pajānāti, doso me pahīno ...pe... ‘moho (3.0282) me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo’ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti.

“Ye hi keci, bhikkhave, atītamaddhānaṃ ariyā ariyāvāse āvasiṃsu, sabbe te imeva dasa ariyāvāse āvasiṃsu; ye hi keci, bhikkhave, anāgatamaddhānaṃ ariyā ariyāvāse āvasiṃsanti, sabbe te imeva dasa ariyāvāse āvasiṃsanti; ye hi § keci, bhikkhave, etarahi ariyā ariyāvāse āvasanti, sabbe te imeva dasa ariyāvāse āvasiṃsanti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasiṃsu vā āvasanti vā āvasiṃsanti vā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Nāthavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Senāsanañca pañcaṅgaṃ, saṃyojanākhilena ca;
appamādo āhuneyyo, dve nāthā dve ariyāvāsāti.

3. Mahāvaggo

1. Sīhanādasuttaṃ

21. “Sīho, bhikkhave, migarājā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati. Āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati. Vijambhitvā samantā catuddisaṃ § anuviloketi. Samantā catuddisaṃ § anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati. Tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati. Taṃ kissa hetu? ‘Māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṅghātaṃ āpādesin’ti!

“Sīho’ti, kho bhikkhave, tathāgatassetamaṃ adhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa. Yaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tathāgato parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, idamassa hoti sīhanādasmiṃ.

§ “Dasayimāni (3.0283), bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi

samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Katamāni dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kamma-samādānaṃ ṭhānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kamma-samādānaṃ ṭhānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ Ṣ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti ...pe... brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti ...pe... brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ (3.0284) indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti ...pe... brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi ...pe... pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti ...pe... brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, ‘amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpaṃno’ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi bhikkhave, tathāgato anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti- ‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena (3.0285) samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapannā’ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkanta-mānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi, bhikkhave, tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati,

idampi, bhikkhave, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Adhivuttipadasuttaṃ

22. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Ye te, ānanda, dhammā tesam tesam adhivuttipadānaṃ § abhiññā sacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti, visārado ahaṃ, ānanda, tattha paṭijānāmi. ‘Tesaṃ tesaṃ tathā tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā yathā paṭipanno santaṃ vā atthīti ñassati, asantaṃ vā natthīti ñassati, hīnaṃ vā hīnanti ñassati (3.0286), paṇītaṃ vā paṇītanti ñassati, sa-uttaraṃ vā sa-uttaranti ñassati, anuttaraṃ vā anuttaranti ñassati; yathā yathā vā pana taṃ ñāteyyaṃ vā daṭṭheyyaṃ vā sacchikareyyaṃ vā, tathā tathā ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchikarissati vā’ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Etadānuttariyaṃ, ānanda, ñāṇānaṃ yadidaṃ tattha tattha yathābhūtañāṇaṃ. Etasmā cāhaṃ, ānanda, ñāṇā aññaṃ ñāṇaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataraṃ vā natthīti vadāmi.

“Dasayimāni, ānanda, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Katamāni dasa? Idhānanda, tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda, tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idampānanda, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamā-dānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparo-pariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna (3.0287) caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamā-nusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampānanda ...pe... idampānanda ...pe....

“Puna caparaṃ, ānanda, tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampānanda, tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Idampānanda, tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

“Imāni kho, ānanda, dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannā-gato tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti” ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kāyasuttaṃ

23. “Atthi, bhikkhave, dhammā kāyena pahātabbā, no vācāya. Atthi, bhikkhave, dhammā vācāya pahātabbā, no kāyena. Atthi, bhikkhave, dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā § pahātabbā.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā kāyena pahātabbā, no vācāya? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpanno hoti kiñci desaṃ § kāyena. Tameṇaṃ anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī evamāhaṃsu- ‘āyasmā kho akusalaṃ āpanno kiñci desaṃ kāyena. Sādhu vatāyasmā kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvetū’ ti. So anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi vuccamāno kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, dhammā kāyena pahātabbā, no vācāya.

“Katame (3.0288) ca, bhikkhave, dhammā vācāya pahātabbā, no kāyena? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpanno hoti kiñci desaṃ vācāya. Tameṇaṃ anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī evamāhaṃsu- ‘āyasmā kho akusalaṃ āpanno kiñci desaṃ vācāya. Sādhu vatāyasmā vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāvetū’ ti. So anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi vuccamāno vacīduccaritaṃ pahāya vacīsucaritaṃ bhāveti. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, dhammā vācāya pahātabbā, no kāyena.

“Katame ca, bhikkhave, dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā? Lobho, bhikkhave, neva kāyena pahātabbo no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbo. Doso, bhikkhave ...pe... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso ... macchariyaṃ, bhikkhave, neva kāyena pahātabbaṃ no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbaṃ.

“Pāpikā, bhikkhave, issā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, pāpikā issā? Idha, bhikkhave, ijhati gahapa-

tissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā dhanena vā dhañña vā rajatena vā jātārūpena vā. Tatrāññatarassa dāsassa vā upavāsassa vā evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vatimassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā na ijheyya dhanena vā dhañña vā rajatena vā jātārūpena vā’ti. Samaṇo vā pana brāhmaṇo vā lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. Tatrāññatarassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā evaṃ hoti- ‘aho vata ayamāyasmā na lābhī assa cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ’ti. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, pāpikā issā.

“Pāpikā, bhikkhave, icchā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā. Katamā ca, bhikkhave, pāpikā icchā? § Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco assaddho samāno ‘saddhoti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; dussīlo samāno ‘sīlavāti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; appassuto samāno ‘bahussutoti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno ‘pavivittoti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; kusīto samāno ‘āradhaviṇḍiyoti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; muṭṭhassati samāno ‘upaṭṭhitassatīti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; asamāhito samāno ‘samāhitoti maṃ (3.0289) jāneyyun’ti icchati; duppañño samāno ‘paññavāti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati; akhīṇāsavo samāno ‘khīṇāsavoti maṃ jāneyyun’ti icchati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, pāpikā icchā. Ime vuccanti, bhikkhave, dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā.

“Tañce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya iriyati, doso ... moho ... kodho ... upanāho ... makkho ... paḷāso ... macchariyaṃ ... pāpikā issā ... pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya iriyati. So evamassa veditabbo- ‘nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya iriyati; nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti ... moho ... kodho ... upanāho ... makkho ... paḷāso ... macchariyaṃ ... pāpikā issā ... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya iriyati’ti.

kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya iriyati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya iriyati; tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya iriyati”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mahācundasuttaṃ

24. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahācundo cetīsu viharati sahaḷātiyaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā mahācundo bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahācundassa paccassosum. Āyasmā mahācundo etadavoca- “Ñāṇavādaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho (3.029) kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

“Bhāvanāvādaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno- ‘bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

“Ñāṇavādañca, āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0291), āvuso, puriso daliddova samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeyya, adhanova samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeyya, abhogova samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeyya. So kismiñcīdeva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne na sakuṇeyya upanīhātuṃ dhanaṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā. Tameṇaṃ evaṃ

jāneyyumaṃ- ‘daliddova ayamāyasmā samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeti, adhanova ayamāyasmā samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeti, abhogavāva ayamāyasmā samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā kismiñciveva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne na sakkoti upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā’ti.

“Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, ñāṇavādañca bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ti. Taṃ ce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā ... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati’ti.

“Ñāṇavādaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘ayamāyasmā tathā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati’ti.

“Bhāvanāvādaṃ (3.0292), āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno- ‘bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati’ti.

“Ñāṇavādañca, āvuso, bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati’ti.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, puriso aḍḍhova samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeyya, dhanavāva samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeyya, bhogavāva samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeyya.

So kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sakkuṇeyya upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā. Tamenam evaṃ jāneyyūṃ- ‘aḍḍhova ayamāyasmā samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeti, dhanavāva ayamāyasmā samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeti, bhogavāva ayamāyasmā samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeti. Tam kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sakkoti upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā’ ti.

Evamevaṃ (3.0293) kho, āvuso, ñāṇavādañca bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca- ‘jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño’ ti. Tañce, āvuso, bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo- ‘tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati; tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti yathā pajānato doso na hoti... moho... kodho... upanāho... makkho... paḷāso... macchariyaṃ... pāpikā issā... pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati’ ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Kasiṇasuttaṃ

25. § “Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, kasiṇāyatanāni. Katamāni dasa? Pathavīkasiṇameko sañjānāti uddham adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ; āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti ...pe... tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti... vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti... nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti... pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti... lohītakasiṇameko sañjānāti... odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti... ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti... viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti uddham adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa kasiṇāyatanāni” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kālīsuttaṃ

26. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahākaccāno avantīsu viharati kuraraghare § pavatte pabbate. Atha kho kālī upāsikā kuraragharikā yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho kālī upāsikā (3.0294) kuraragharikā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca- “vuttamidaṃ, bhante, bhagavatā kumārīpañhesu-

‘Athassa pattiṃ hadayassa santiṃ,
jetvāna senaṃ piyasātarūpaṃ;
ekohaṃ § jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhiṃ,
tasmā janena na karomi sakkhiṃ §.
sakkhī § na sampajjati kenaci me’ ti.

“Imassa kho, bhante, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo” ti?

“Pathavīkasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘attho’ti abhinibbattesuṃ §. Yāvatā kho, bhagini, pathavīkasiṇasamāpattiparamatā, tadabhiññāsi bhagavā. Tadabhiññāya bhagavā assādamaddasa § ādīnavamaddasa nissaraṇamaddasa maggāmaggañāṇadassanamaddasa. Tassa assādadassana-hetu ādīnavadassana-hetu nissaraṇadassana-hetu maggāmaggañāṇadassana-hetu atthassa patti hadayassa santi viditā hoti.

“Āpokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini ...pe... tejokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... vāyokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... nīlakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... pītakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... lohitakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... odātakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... ākāsakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini... viññāṇakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho, bhagini, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā ‘attho’ti abhinibbattesuṃ. Yāvatā kho, bhagini, viññāṇakasiṇasamāpattiparamatā, tadabhiññāsi bhagavā. Tadabhiññāya bhagavā assādamaddasa ādīnavamaddasa nissaraṇamaddasa maggāmaggañāṇadassanamaddasa. Tassa assādadassana-hetu ādīnavadassana-hetu nissaraṇadassana-hetu maggāmaggañāṇadassana-hetu atthassa patti hadayassa santi viditā hoti. Iti kho, bhagini, yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā kumāripaṇhesu-

‘Atthassa (3.0295) pattiṃ hadayassa santiṃ,
jetvāna senaṃ piyasātarūpaṃ;
ekohaṃ jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhiṃ,

tasmā janena na karomi sakkhiṃ;
sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci me'ti.

“Imassa kho, bhagini, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamamahāpañhāsuttaṃ

27. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvatthiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisiṃsu. Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “atippago kho tāva sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ; yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamisṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodisṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ-

“Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti- ‘etha tumhe, bhikkhave, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā’ti; mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema- ‘etha tumhe, āvuso, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā’ti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso ko adhippayāso kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsanin”ti?

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandisṃsu nappaṭikkosisṃsu. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utṭhāyāsana (3.0290) pakkamisṃsu- “bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikantā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamisṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisimhā. Tesam no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘atippago kho tāva sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ; yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyāma’ti. Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimhā; upasaṅkamtivā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimhā. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimhā. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho, bhante, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etadavocuṃ-

‘Samaṇo, āvuso, gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti- etha tumhe, bhikkhave, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā’ti; mayampi kho, āvuso, sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema- etha tumhe, āvuso, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā’ti.

thāti. Idha no, āvuso, ko viseso ko adhippayāso kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā gotamassa amhākaṃ vā, yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsanīyā vā anusāsanin'ti?

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimhā nappaṭikkosimhā. Anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamimhā- ‘bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmā’”ti.

“Evaṃvādino, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā- ‘eko, āvuso, pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ, dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni, cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni, pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni, cha (3.0297) pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni, satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni, nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni, dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni’ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sampāyissanti, uttari ca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ, bhikkhave, avisayasmiṃ. Nāhaṃ taṃ, bhikkhave, passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇīyā pajāya sadevamanussāya yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya, aññatra tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā ito vā pana sutvā.

“Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Ekadhamme, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Kata-smiṃ ekadhamme? ‘Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā’- imasmīṃ kho, bhikkhave, ekadhamme bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Dvīsu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dvīsu? Nāme ca rūpe ca- imesu kho, bhikkhave, dvīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tīsu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti (3.0298). Katamesu tīsu? Tīsu vedanāsu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, tīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariya-

ntadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tiṇi veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Catūsu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu catūsu? Catūsu āhāresu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, catūsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Pañcasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu pañcasu? Pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, pañcasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Chasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu chasu? Chasu ajjhattikesu āyatanesu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, chasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Satta (3.0299) pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Sattasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu sattasu? Sattasu viññāṇaṭṭhitīsu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, sattasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Aṭṭhasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī

sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Kata-mesu aṭṭhasu? Aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭhasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno ...pe... dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Navasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Kata-mesu navasu? Navasu sattāvāsesu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, navasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Dasasu, bhikkhave, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Kata-mesu dasasu? Dasasu akusalesu kammāpathesu- imesu kho, bhikkhave, dasasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti (3.0300). ‘Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ’ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyamahāpañhāsuttaṃ

28. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kajaṅgalāyaṃ viharati veḷuvane. Atha kho sambahulā kajaṅgalakā upāsakā yena kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho kajaṅgalakā upāsakā kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavocum-

“Vuttamidaṃ, ayye, bhagavatā mahāpañhesu- ‘eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ, dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tiṇi veyyākaraṇāni, cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni, pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni, cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni, satta

pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni, nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni, dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni'ti. Imassa nu kho, ayye, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

“Na kho panetaṃ, āvuso, bhagavato sammukhā suttaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ, napi manobhāvanīyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sammukhā suttaṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ; api ca, yathā mettha khāyati taṃ suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi”-ti. “Evaṃ, ayye”ti, kho kajaṅgalakā upāsakā kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā pacca-ssosum. Kajaṅgalikā bhikkhuni etadavoca-

“‘Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Ekadhamme, āvuso, bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā- imasmiṃ kho, āvuso, ekadhamme bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme (3.0) dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇanti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“‘Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni'ti iti, kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Dvīsu, āvuso, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dvīsu? Nāme ca rūpe ca ...pe... katamesu tīsu? Tīsu vedanāsu- imesu kho, āvuso, tīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“‘Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Catūsu, āvuso, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu catūsu? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu- imesu kho, āvuso, catūsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. ‘Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“‘Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Pañcasu, āvuso, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu pañcasu? Pañcasu indriyesu ...pe... katamesu chasu? Chasu nissaraṇīyāsu dhātūsu ...pe... katamesu sattasu? Sattasu bojjaṅgesu ...pe... katamesu aṭṭhasu? Aṭṭhasu ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikama- ggesu- imesu kho, āvuso, aṭṭhasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto

sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkha-ssantakaro hoti. ‘Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Nava (3.0302) pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Navasu, āvuso, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkha-ssantakaro hoti. Katamesu navasu? Navasu sattāvāsesu- imesu kho, āvuso, navasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkha-ssantakaro hoti. ‘Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Dasasu, āvuso, dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkha-ssantakaro hoti. Katamesu dasasu? Dasasu kusalesu kamma-pathesu- imesu kho, āvuso, dasasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkha-ssantakaro hoti. ‘Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Iti kho, āvuso, yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitāsu mahāpañhāsu- ‘eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ ...pe... dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī’ti, imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe, āvuso, bhagavantaññeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo § bhagavā byākaroti tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti. “Evaṃ, ayye”ti kho kajaṅgalakā upāsakā kajaṅgalikāya kho bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho kajaṅgalakā upāsakā yāvatako ahosi kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ bhagavato ārocesuṃ.

“Sādhu (3.0303) sādhu, gahapatayo! Paṇḍitā, gahapatayo, kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī. Mahāpaññā, gahapatayo, kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī. Mañcepi tumhe, gahapatayo, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi cetaṃ evamevaṃ § byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ. Eso ceva tassa § attho. Evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamakosalasuttaṃ

29. “Yāvatā, bhikkhave, kāsikosalā, yāvatā rañño pasenadissa kosalassa vijitaṃ §, rājā tattha pasenadi kosalo aggamakkhāyati. Raññopi kho, bhikkhave, pasenadissa kosalassa attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave,

sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐.

“Yāvatā, bhikkhave, candimasūriyā pariharanti disā bhanti virocāmānā, tāva saḥassadhā loko. Tasmim̐ saḥassadhā loke saḥassaṃ candānaṃ saḥassaṃ sūriyānaṃ § saḥassaṃ sinerupabbatarājānaṃ saḥassaṃ jambudīpānaṃ saḥassaṃ aparagoyānānaṃ saḥassaṃ uttarakurūnaṃ saḥassaṃ pubbavidehānaṃ cattāri mahāsamuddasahassāni cattāri mahārājasahassāni saḥassaṃ cātumahārājīkānaṃ saḥassaṃ tāvatimsānaṃ saḥassaṃ yāmānaṃ saḥassaṃ tusitānaṃ saḥassaṃ nimmānaratīnaṃ saḥassaṃ paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ saḥassaṃ brahmalokānaṃ. Yāvatā, bhikkhave, saḥassī lokadhātu, mahābrahmā tattha aggamakkhāyati. Mahābrahmunopi kho, bhikkhave, attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐.

“Hoti so, bhikkhave, samayo yaṃ ayaṃ loko saṃvaṭṭati. Saṃvaṭṭamāne, bhikkhave, loke yebhuyyena sattā ābhassarasaṃvattanikā § bhavanti. Te tattha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhecarā subhaṭṭhāyino ciraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti. Saṃvaṭṭamāne, bhikkhave, loke ābhassarā (3.0304) devā aggamakkhāyanti. Ābhassarānampi kho, bhikkhave, devānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐.

§ “Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, kasiṇāyatanāni. Katamāni dasa? Pathavīkasiṇameko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ; āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti ...pe... tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti... vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti... nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti... pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti... lohītakasiṇameko sañjānāti... odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti... ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti... viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa kasiṇāyatanāni.

“Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ dasannaṃ kasiṇāyatanānaṃ yadidaṃ viññāṇakasiṇaṃ eko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Evaṃsaññīnopi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃsaññīnampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐.

§ “Aṭṭhimāni, bhikkhave, abhibhāyatanāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni; ‘tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī’ti, evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ paṭhamaṃ abhibhāyatanam̐.

“Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni; ‘tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī’ti, evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ abhibhāyatanam̐.

“Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni; ‘tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī’ti, evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ abhibhāyatanam̐.

“Ajjhattaṃ (3.0305) arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suva-

passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātanidassanāni odātanibhāsāni; ‘tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī’ti, evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ aṭṭhamam abhibhāyatanaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni.

“Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ abhibhāyatanānaṃ yadidaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātanidassanāni odātanibhāsāni; ‘tāni abhibhuyya jānāmi passāmī’ti, evaṃsaññī hoti. Evaṃsaññīnopi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃsaññīnampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim.

“Catasso imā, bhikkhave, paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā- imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso paṭipadā.

“Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, imāsaṃ catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ yadidaṃ sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Evaṃpaṭipannāpi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃpaṭipannānampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim.

“Catasso imā, bhikkhave, saññā. Katamā catasso? Parittameko sañjānāti, mahaggatameko sañjānāti, appamāṇameko sañjānāti, ‘natthi kiñci’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ meko sañjānāti- imā kho, bhikkhave, catasso saññā.

“Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, imāsaṃ catunnaṃ saññānaṃ yadidaṃ ‘natthi kiñci’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ meko sañjānāti. Evaṃsaññīnopi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃsaññīnampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim.

“Etadaggaṃ (3.0307), bhikkhave, bāhirakānaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ yadidaṃ ‘no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, na bhavissāmi, na me bhavissatī’ti. Evaṃdiṭṭhino, bhikkhave, etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ‘yā cāyaṃ bhava appaṭikulyatā, sā cassa na bhavissati; yā cāyaṃ bhavanirodhe pāṭikulyatā, sā cassa na bhavissatī’ti. Evaṃdiṭṭhīnopi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃdiṭṭhīnampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim.

“Santi, bhikkhave, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramatthavisuddhiṃ paññāpentī. Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, paramatthavisuddhiṃ paññāpentānaṃ yadidaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Te tadabhiññāya tassa sacchikiriyāya dhammaṃ desenti. Evaṃvādinopi kho, bhikkhave, santi sattā. Evaṃvādinampi kho, bhikkhave, sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati. Tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim.

“Santi, bhikkhave, eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī. Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpe-

ntānaṃ yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assā-
dañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādā vimokkho. Evaṃ-
vādiṃ kho maṃ, bhikkhave, evamakkhāyiṃ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā
musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti- ‘samaṇo gotamo na kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññā-
peti, na rūpānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpeti, na vedanānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpeti’ ti.
Kāmānañcāhaṃ, bhikkhave, pariññaṃ paññāpemi, rūpānañca pariññaṃ paññā-
pemi, vedanānañca pariññaṃ paññāpemi, diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbuto sīti-
bhūto anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpemi” ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyakosalasuttaṃ

30. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena rājā pasenadi kosalo uyyodhikā nivatto hoti viji-
tasaṅgāmo laddhādhippāyo. Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo yena ārāmo tena
pāyāsi. Yāvaticā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova
ārāmaṃ pāvisi. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū (3.0308) abbhō-
kāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami;
upasaṅkamtivā te bhikkhū etadavoca- “kahaṃ nu kho, bhante, bhagavā etarahi
viharati arahamaṃ sammāsambuddho. Dassanakāmā hi mayaṃ, bhante, taṃ bhaga-
vantaṃ arahantaṃ sammāsambuddhan” ti. “Eso, mahārāja, vihāro saṃvutadvāro.
Tena appasaddo upasaṅkamtivā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ
ākoṭehi; vivarissati te bhagavā dvāraṃ” ti.

Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo yena so vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo
upasaṅkamtivā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi. Vivari
bhagavā dvāraṃ. Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo vihāraṃ pavisitvā bhagavato
pādesu sirasā nipatitvā bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati paṇīhi ca pari-
sambāhati nāmañca sāveti- “rājāhaṃ, bhante, pasenadi kosalo; rājāhaṃ, bhante
, pasenadi kosalo” ti.

“Kaṃ pana tvaṃ, mahārāja, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno imasmiṃ sarīre eva-
rūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karosi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsesi” ti? “Kataññaṃ
kho ahaṃ, bhante, kataveditaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipa-
ccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Bhagavā hi, bhante, bahujanahitāya paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya bahuno
janassa ariye ñāye patiṭṭhāpitā yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatāya kusaladhammatāya.
Yampi, bhante, bhagavā bahujanahitāya paṭipanno bahujanasukhāya bahuno
janassa ariye ñāye patiṭṭhāpitā yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatāya kusaladhammatāya,
idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ para-
manipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā sīlavā vuddhasīlo ariyasīlo kusalasīlo kusala-
sīlena samannāgato. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā sīlavā vuddhasīlo ariyasīlo kusala-
sīlo kusalasīlena samannāgato, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassa-
māno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃ-

semi.

“Puna (3.0309) caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā dīgharattaṃ āraññiko, araññavana-patthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā dīgharattaṃ āraññiko, araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā santuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā santuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. “Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasa-ppāyā, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsagga-kathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimutti-ñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpāya kathāya nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasa-ppāyā, seyyathidaṃ- appicchakathā ...pe... vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpāya kathāya nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna (3.0310) caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe- ‘amutrāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpa-panno’ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbeni-

vāsaṃ anussarati, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti- ‘ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā’ti, iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Puna (3.0311) caparaṃ, bhante, bhagavā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi, bhante, bhagavā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

“Handa ca dāni mayaṃ, bhante, gacchāma. Bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyā”ti. “Yassa dāni tvaṃ, mahārāja, kālaṃ maññasī”ti. Atha kho rājā pasenadi kosalo utṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmiti. Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sīhādhivutti kāyena, cundena kasiṇena ca;

kālī ca dve mahāpañhā, kosalehi pare duveti.

4. Upālivaggo

1. Upālisuttam

31. Atha kho āyasmā upāli yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā upāli bhagavantam etadavoca- “kati nu kho, bhante, atthavase paṭicca tathāgatenā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhan”ti?

“Dasa kho, upāli, atthavase paṭicca tathāgatenā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭham. Katame dasa? Saṅghasuṭṭhūtaṃ, saṅghaphāsutāya, dumaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya, pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya, diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya, samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya, appasannānaṃ pasādāya, pasannānaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya, saddhammaṭṭhitiyā, vinayānuggahāya- ime kho, upāli, dasa atthavase paṭicca tathāgatenā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhan”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāsuttam

32. “Kati (3.0312) nu kho, bhante, pātimokkhaṭṭhapanā”ti? “Dasa kho, upāli, pātimokkhaṭṭhapanā. Katame dasa? Pārājiko tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, pārājīkathā vipakatā hoti, anupasampanno tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, anupasampannakathā vipakatā hoti, sikkhaṃ paccakkhātako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, sikkhaṃ paccakkhātakakathā vipakatā hoti, paṇḍako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, paṇḍakakathā vipakatā hoti, bhikkhunidūsako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, bhikkhunidūsakakathā vipakatā hoti- ime kho, upāli, dasa pātimokkhaṭṭhapanā”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Ubbāhikāsuttam

33. § “Katihi nu kho, bhante, dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo”ti? “Dasahi kho, upāli, dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti; pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayada-ssāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu; bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sāttham sabyañjanaṃ § kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti

suvibhattāni suppvattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso; vinaye kho pana t̥hito hoti asaṃhīro; paṭibalo hoti ubho atthapaccatthike saññāpetuṃ paññāpetuṃ nijjhāpetuṃ pekkhetuṃ pasādetuṃ; adhikaraṇasamuppādavūpasamakusalo hoti-adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti; adhikaraṇasamudayaṃ jānāti; adhikaraṇanirodhaṃ jānāti; adhikaraṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ jānāti. Imehi kho, upāli, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upasampadāsuttaṃ

34. “Katihi (3.0313) nu kho, bhante, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabban”ti? “Dasahi kho, upāli, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayada-ssāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu; bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; pātimokkhaṃ kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppvattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso; paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkucchaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetū; paṭibalo hoti adhisīle samādapetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti adhicitte samādapetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho, upāli, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabban”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Nissayasuttaṃ

35. “Katihi nu kho, bhante, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabbo”ti? “Dasahi kho, upāli, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu; bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; pātimokkhaṃ kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppvattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso; paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkucchaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetū; paṭibalo hoti adhisīle ...pe... adhicitte... adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho, upāli, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabbo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sāmaṇerasuttaṃ

36. “Katihi (3.0314) nu kho, bhante, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo”ti? “Dasahi kho, upāli, dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu; bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā; pātimokkhaṃ kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppavattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso; paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetū; paṭibalo hoti adhisīle samādapetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti adhicitte samādapetuṃ; paṭibalo hoti adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho, upāli, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saṅghabhedasuttaṃ

37. “Saṅghabhedo saṅghabhedo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, saṅgho bhinno hoti”ti? “Idhupāli, bhikkhū adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti, vinayaṃ avinayoti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, anāciṅṇaṃ tathāgatena āciṅṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, āciṅṇaṃ tathāgatena anāciṅṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ tathāgatena paññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, paññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi avakassanti apakassanti āveni § kammāni karonti āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho, upāli, saṅgho bhinno hoti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Saṅghasāmaggīsuttaṃ

38. § “Saṅghasāmaggī (3.0315) saṅghasāmaggī’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, saṅgho samaggo hoti”ti? “Idhupāli, bhikkhū adhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ avinayoti dīpenti, vinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, anāciṅṇaṃ tathāgatena anāciṅṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, āciṅṇaṃ tathāgatena āciṅṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, paññattaṃ tathāgatena paññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi na avakassanti na apakassanti na āveni kammāni karonti na āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho, upāli, saṅgho samaggo hoti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhama-ānandasuttaṃ

39. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “saṅghabhedo saṅghabhedo’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, saṅgho bhinno hoti”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhū adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti ...pe... paññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi avakassanti apakassanti āveni kammāni karonti āveni pāti-mokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho, ānanda, saṅgho bhinno hoti”ti.

“Samaggaṃ pana, bhante, saṅghaṃ bhinditvā kiṃ so pasavati”ti? “Kappaṭṭhikaṃ, ānanda, kibbisaṃ pasavati”ti. “Kiṃ pana, bhante, kappaṭṭhikaṃ kibbisan”-ti? “Kappaṃ, ānanda, nirayamhi paccatī-

“Āpāyiko nerayiko, kappaṭṭho saṅghabhedako;
vaggarato adhammaṭṭho, yogakkhemā padhaṃsati;
saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ bhinditvā § kappaṃ nirayamhi paccatī”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-ānandasuttaṃ

40. “Saṅghasāmaggī (3.0316) saṅghasāmaggī’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, bhante, saṅgho samaggo hoti”ti? “Idhānanda, bhikkhū adhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ avinayoti dīpenti, vinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, paññattaṃ tathāgatena paññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi na avakassanti na apakassanti na āveni kammāni karonti na āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho, ānanda, saṅgho samaggo hoti”ti.

“Bhinnaṃ pana, bhante, saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ katvā kiṃ so pasavati”ti? “Brahmaṃ, ānanda, puññaṃ pasavati”ti. “Kiṃ pana, bhante, brahmaṃ puññaṃ”ti? “Kappaṃ, ānanda, saggamhi modatī-

“Sukhā saṅghassa sāmaggī, samaggānañca anuggaho;
samaggarato dhammaṭṭho, yogakkhemā na dhaṃsati;
saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ katvāna, kappaṃ saggamhi modatī”ti. dasamaṃ;

Upālivaggo catuttho.

Upāli t̥hapanā ubbāho, upasampadanissayā;
Tassuddānaṃ-
Upāli t̥hapanā ubbāho, upasampadanissayā;
sāmaṇero ca dve bheda, ānandehi pare duveti.

5. Akkosavaggo

1. Vivādasuttaṃ

41. Atha kho āyasmā upāli yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho (3.0317) āyasmā upāli bhagavantam etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu ko paccayo, yena saṅghe bhaṇḍanakalahaviggahavivādā uppajjanti, bhikkhū ca na phāsu Ṣ viharanti”ti? “Idhupāli, bhikkhū adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti, vinayaṃ avinayoti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ tathāgatena paññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, paññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Ayaṃ kho, upāli, hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena saṅghe bhaṇḍanakalahaviggahavivādā uppajjanti, bhikkhū ca na phāsu viharanti”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Paṭhamavivādamūlasuttaṃ

42. “Kati nu kho, bhante, vivādamūlānī”ti? “Dasa kho, upāli, vivādamūlāni. Kata māni dasa? Idhupāli, bhikkhū adhammaṃ dhammoti dīpenti, dhammaṃ adhammoti dīpenti, avinayaṃ vinayoti dīpenti, vinayaṃ avinayoti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatena bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ tathāgatena abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ tathāgatena anāciṇṇaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ tathāgatena paññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti, paññattaṃ tathāgatena apaññattaṃ tathāgatenāti dīpenti. Imāni kho, upāli, dasa vivādamūlānī”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Dutiyavivādamūlasuttaṃ

43. “Kati nu kho, bhante, vivādamūlānī”ti? “Dasa kho, upāli, vivādamūlāni. Kata māni dasa? Idhupāli, bhikkhū anāpattiṃ āpattīti dīpenti, āpattiṃ anāpattīti dīpenti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ garukāpattīti dīpenti (3.0318), garukaṃ āpattiṃ lahukāpattīti dīpenti, duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ aduṭṭhullāpattīti dīpenti, aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ duṭṭhullāpa-

ttīti dīpenti, sāvasesaṃ āpattīṃ anavasesāpattīti dīpenti, anavasesaṃ āpattīṃ sāvasesāpattīti dīpenti, sappatīkammaṃ āpattīṃ appatīkammāpattīti dīpenti, appatīkammaṃ āpattīṃ sappatīkammāpattīti dīpenti. Imāni kho, upāli, dasa vivādamūlānī”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kusinārasuttaṃ

44. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kusinārāyaṃ viharati baliharaṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

§ “Codakena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitvā pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo. Katame pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitabbā? Codakena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘parisuddhakāyasa-mācāro nu khomhi, parisuddhenamhi kāyasa-mācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena. Saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti? No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu parisuddhakāyasa-mācāro hoti parisuddhena kāyasa-mācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, tassa bhavanti vattāro- ‘iṅgha tāva āyasmā kāyikaṃ sikkhassū’ti, itissa bhavanti vattāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘parisuddhava-cīsa-mācāro nu khomhi, parisuddhenamhi vacīsa-mācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena. Saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti? No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu parisuddhava-cīsa-mācāro hoti parisuddhena vacīsa-mācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, tassa bhavanti vattāro- ‘iṅgha tāva āyasmā vācasikaṃ sikkhassū’ti, itissa bhavanti vattāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘mettaṃ nu kho me cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ sabrahmacārīsu anāghātaṃ. Saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti? No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno (3.0319) mettaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu anāghātaṃ, tassa bhavanti vattāro- ‘iṅgha tāva āyasmā sabrahmacārīsu mettaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpehi’ti, itissa bhavanti vattāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘bahussuto nu khomhi sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpā me dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti? No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, tassa bhavanti

vattāro- ‘iṅgha tāva āyasmā āgamaṃ pariyāpuṇassū’ti, itissa bhavanti vattāro.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ- ‘ubhayāni kho pana me pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti? No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno ubhayāni pāti-mokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, ‘idaṃ panāyasmā, kattha vuttaṃ bhagavatā’ti, iti puṭṭho na sampāyissati. Tassa bhavanti vattāro- ‘iṅgha tāva āyasmā vinayaṃ sikkhassū’-ti, itissa bhavanti vattāro. Ime pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitabbā.

“Katame pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbā? ‘Kālena vakkhāmi, no akālena; bhūtena vakkhāmi, no abhūtena; saṅhena vakkhāmi, no pharusena; attha-saṃhitena vakkhāmi, no anattasaṃhitena; mettacitto vakkhāmi, no dosantaro’ti- ime pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbā. Codakena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitvā ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Rājantepurappavesanasuttaṃ

45. § “Dasayime (3.0320), bhikkhave, ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti. Tatra bhikkhu pavisati. Mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti- ‘addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā’ti! Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvā na sarati- ‘sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti’. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti- ‘na kho idha añño koci pavisati, aññatra pabbajitena. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, dutiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti- ‘na kho idha añño koci pavisati, aññatra pabbajitena. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, tatiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño antepure abbhantarā gūyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti- ‘na kho idha añño koci pavisati, aññatra pabbajitena. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, catuttho ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño antepure pitā vā puttaṃ pattheti putto vā pitaraṃ pattheti. Tesam evaṃ hoti- ‘na kho idha añño koci pavisati, aññatra pabbajitena. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, pañcavo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā nīcaṭṭhāniyaṃ ucce ṭhāne ṭhapeti. Yesam taṃ amanāpaṃ tesam evaṃ hoti- ‘rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, chaṭṭho ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna (3.0321) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā uccaṭṭhānīyaṃ nīce ṭhāne ṭhapeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesāṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, sattamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesāṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, aṭṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ tesāṃ evaṃ hoti- ‘rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho. Siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman’ti. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, navamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni, yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. Ayaṃ, bhikkhave, dasamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakkasuttaṃ

46. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sakkesu viharati kapilavatthusmiṃ nigrodhārāme. Atha kho sambahulā sakkā upāsakā tadahuposathe yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinne kho sakke upāsake bhagavā etadavoca- “api nu tumhe, sakkā, aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasathā”ti? “Appekadā mayaṃ, bhante, aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasāma, appekadā na upavasāmā”ti. “Tesaṃ vo, sakkā, alābhā tesāṃ dulladdhaṃ, ye tumhe evaṃ sokasabhaye jīvite maraṇasabhaye jīvite appekadā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasatha, appekadā na upavasatha.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, sakkā, idha puriso yena kenaci kammaṭṭhānena anāpajja akusalaṃ divasaṃ aḍḍhakahāpaṇaṃ nibbiseyya. Dakkho puriso uṭṭhānasampannoti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ (3.0322) kiṃ maññatha, sakkā, idha puriso yena kenaci kammaṭṭhānena anāpajja akusalaṃ divasaṃ kahāpaṇaṃ nibbiseyya. Dakkho puriso uṭṭhānasampannoti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

akusalam divasaṃ dve kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya ... tayo kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... cattāro kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... pañca kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... cha kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... satta kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... aṭṭha kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... nava kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... dasa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... vīsa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... tiṃsa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... cattārīsaṃ kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... paññāsaṃ kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya... kahāpaṇasataṃ nibbiseyya. Dakkho puriso uṭṭhānasampannoti alaṃ vacanāyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, sakkā, api nu so puriso divase divase kahāpaṇasataṃ kahāpaṇasahasasāsaṃ nibbisamāno laddhaṃ laddhaṃ nikkhipanto vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyyā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, sakkā, api nu so puriso bhogahetu bhoganidānaṃ bhogādhipakaṇaṃ ekaṃ vā rattiṃ ekaṃ vā divasaṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā rattiṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā divasaṃ ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyyā”ti? “No hetuṃ, bhante”. “Taṃ kissa hetu”? “Kāmā hi, bhante, aniccā tucchā musā mosadhammā”ti.

“Idha pana vo, sakkā, mama sāvako dasa vassāni appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya. So ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu, sakkā, dasa vassāni.

Idha mama sāvako nava vassāni... aṭṭha vassāni... satta vassāni... cha vassāni... pañca vassāni cattāri vassāni... tiṇi vassāni... dve vassāni... ekaṃ vassaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī (3.0323) vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhatu, sakkā, ekaṃ vassaṃ.

Idha mama sāvako dasa māse appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu, sakkā, dasa māsā.

Idha mama sāvako nava māse... aṭṭha māse... satta māse... cha māse... pañca māse... cattāro māse... tayo māse... dve māse... ekaṃ māsaṃ... aḍḍhamāsaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhatu, sakkā, aḍḍhamāso.

Idha mama sāvako dasa rattindive § appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu, sakkā, dasa rattindivā.

Idha mama sāvako nava rattindive... aṭṭha rattindive... satta rattindive... cha

rattindive... pañca rattindive... cattāro rattindive... tayo rattindive... dve rattindive... ekaṃ rattindivaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahassāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tesam vo, sakkā, alābhā tesam dulladdhaṃ, ye tumhe evaṃ sokasabhaye jīvite maraṇasabhaye jīvite appekadā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasatha, appekadā na upavasathā”ti. “Ete mayaṃ, bhante, ajjatagge aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasissāmā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Mahālisuttaṃ

47. Ekaṃ (3.0324) samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho mahāli licchavi yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho mahāli licchavi bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante hetu, ko paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā”ti? “Lobho kho, mahāli, hetu, lobho paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Doso kho, mahāli, hetu, doso paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Moho kho, mahāli, hetu, moho paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Ayoniso manasikāro kho, mahāli, hetu, ayoniso manasikāro paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Micchāpaṇihitaṃ kho, mahāli, cittaṃ hetu, micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyāti. Ayaṃ kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo pāpassa kammaṃ kiriyāya pāpassa kammaṃ pavattiyā”ti.

“Ko pana, bhante, hetu ko paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā”ti? “Alobho kho, mahāli, hetu, alobho paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Adoso kho, mahāli, hetu, adoso paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Amoho kho, mahāli, hetu, amoho paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Yoniso manasikāro kho, mahāli, hetu, yoniso manasikāro paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Sammāpaṇihitaṃ kho, mahāli, cittaṃ hetu, sammāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Ayaṃ kho, mahāli, hetu, ayaṃ paccayo kalyāṇassa kammaṃ kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammaṃ pavattiyā. Ime ca, mahāli, dasa dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyūṃ, nayidha paññāyetha adhammacariyāvisamacariyāti vā dhammacariyāsamacariyāti vā. Yasmā ca kho, mahāli, ime dasa dhammā loke (3.0325) saṃvijjanti, tasmā paññāyati adhammacariyāvisamacariyāti vā dhammacariyāsamacariyāti vā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Pabbajita-abhiṇhasuttaṃ

48. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā. Katame dasa? ‘Vevaṇṇiyamhi ajjhupagato’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘parapaṭibaddhā me jīvikā’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘añño me ākappo karaṇīyo’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘kacci nu kho me attā sīlato na upavadatī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘kacci nu kho maṃ anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī sīlato na upavadantī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘sabbehi me piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘kammassakomhi kammadāyādo kammayoni kammabandhu kammaṇḍasaraṇo, yaṃ kammaṃ kariṣṣāmi kalyāṇaṃ vā pāpakaṃ vā tassa dāyādo bhavissāmī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘kathaṃbhūtassa me rattindivā vītivattantī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘kacci nu kho ahaṃ suññāgāre abhiraṃamī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā; ‘atthi nu kho me uttari manussa-dhammo alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso adhigato, yenāhaṃ § pacchime kāle sabrahmacārīhi puṭṭho na maṅku bhavissāmī’ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā pabbajitena abhiṇhaṃ paccavekkhitabbā”ti. Aṭṭhaṃ.

9. Sarīraṭṭhadhammasuttaṃ

49. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā sarīraṭṭhā. Katame dasa? Sītaṃ, uṇhaṃ, jighacchā, pipāsā, uccāro, passāvo, kāyasaṃvaro, vacīsaṃvaro, ājīvasaṃvaro, ponobhaviko § bhavasaṅkhāro- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā sarīraṭṭhā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Bhaṇḍanasuttaṃ

50. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvaththiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāta-ṇḍikāntā (3.0326) upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā sannipatitā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti?

“Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇḍikāntā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharāmā”ti. “Na kho panetaṃ, bhikkhave, tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe bhaṇḍana-jātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā vihareyyātha.

“Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā saraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā § saṅghāya

avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti. Katame dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna (3.0327) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo pada-kkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaṇiṃ. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo pada-kkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaṇiṃ, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni- tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kiṃkaraṇīyāni- tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ, ayampi dhammo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti

piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu āradhaviṇīyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu āradhaviṇīyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḷhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna (3.0328) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo ...pe... saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satimā hoti, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsītampi saritā anussaritā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu satimā hoti, paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsītampi saritā anussaritā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo ...pe... saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paññavā hoti, udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paññavā hoti, udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo ...pe... saṃvattati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Akkosavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vivādā dve ca mūlāni, kusiṇārapavesane;
sakko mahāli abhiṇhaṃ, sarīraṭṭhā ca bhaṇḍanāti.

Paṭhamapaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsakaṃ

(6) 1. sacittavaggo

1. Sacittasuttaṃ

51. Ekaṃ (3.0329) samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapi-
ṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo” ti. “Bhadante”-
ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha ‘sacittapariyāya-
kusalo bhavissāmi’ ti §- evañhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi,
bhikkhave, itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe
pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno sace
tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya
vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tenevattamano hoti paripu-
ṇṇasaṅkappo- ‘lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me’ ti. Evamevaṃ kho,
bhikkhave, bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā § hoti kusalesu dhammesu-
‘abhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anabhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi,
byāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viha-
rāmi, thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho nu kho
bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulaṃ
viharāmi, vicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ
viharāmi, kodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viha-
rāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ
viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho
bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho bahulaṃ
viharāmi, asamāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharā-
mi’ ti.

“Sace (3.0330), bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhijjhālu
bahulaṃ viharāmi, byāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito
bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, vicikiccho bahulaṃ viharāmi,
kodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo
bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asamāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi’ ti, tena,
bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahā-
nāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca
sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā.
Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandañca vāyāmañca
ussāhañca ussoḥiñca appaṭivāniñca satinca sampajaññaṃ kareyya. Evamevaṃ
kho tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca
sati ca sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘anabhijjhālu
bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho bahulaṃ
viharāmi, anuddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akko-
dhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo
bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito bahulaṃ viharā-

mī'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sāriputtasuttaṃ

52. Tatra kho āyasmā sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”-ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sāriputto etada-
voca-

“No ce, āvuso, bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha ‘sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmī’ti- evaṃhi vo, āvuso, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Kathañcāvuso (3.0331), bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi, āvuso, itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo- ‘lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me’ti.

Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti kusalesu dhammesu- ‘abhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anabhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, byāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, vicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asamāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi’ti.

“Sace, āvuso, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi ...pe... asamāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi’ti, tenāvuso, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā. Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpānāya adhimattaṃ chandaṅca vāyāmaṅca ussāhaṅca ussoḷhiṅca appaṭivāniṅca satiṅca sampajaññaṅca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, tena bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ.

“Sace (3.0332) panāvuso, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘anabhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi ...pe... samāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi’ti, tenāvuso, bhikkhunā tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Țhitisuttaṃ

53. “Țhitimpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, na vaṇṇayāmi kusalesu dhammesu, pageva pari-hāniṃ. Vuḍḍhiñca kho ahaṃ, bhikkhave, vaṇṇayāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhitiṃ no hāniṃ.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, hāni hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhiti no vuḍḍhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhā-nena, tassa te dhammā neva tiṭṭhanti no vaḍḍhanti. Hānimetaṃ, bhikkhave, vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhitiṃ no vuḍḍhiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, hāni hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhiti no vuḍḍhi.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave Țhiti hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no hāni no vuḍḍhi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhā-nena, tassa te dhammā neva hāyanti no vaḍḍhanti. Țhitimetaṃ, bhikkhave, vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no hāniṃ no vuḍḍhiṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, Țhiti hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no vuḍḍhi no hāni.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, vuḍḍhi hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhiti no hāni? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhā-nena, tassa te dhammā neva tiṭṭhanti no hāyanti. Vuḍḍhimetaṃ, bhikkhave, vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhitiṃ no hāniṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, vuḍḍhi hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Țhiti no hāni.

“No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha ‘sacittapariyāya-kusalo bhavissāmi’ti- evañhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā (3.0333) parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkha-māno sace tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo- ‘lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me’ti. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti kusalesu dhammesu- ‘abhi-jjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anabhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, byāpanna-citto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, thinami-ddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho

bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamidhho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, vicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asamāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi'ti.

“Sace, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘abhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi, byāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, thinamidhpariyuṭṭhito bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, vicikiccho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asamāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā. Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṃca vāyāmaṃca ussāhaṃca ussoḷhiṃca appaṭivāniṃca satiṃca sampajaññaṃca kareyya; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tena bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ.

“Sace (3.0334) pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘ana-bhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamidhho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anuddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samathasuttaṃ

54. “No ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha ‘sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmi’ti- evaṃhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Kathaṃca, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo- ‘lābhā vata me, parisuddhaṃ vata me’ti. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti kusalesu dhammesu- ‘lābhī nu khomhi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, na nu khomhi lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī nu khomhi adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, na nu khomhi lābhī adhi-

paññādharmavipassanāyā'ti.

“Sace, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘lābhīmi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāyā'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā ajjhataṃ cetosamathe patiṭṭhāya adhipaññādharmavipassanāya yogo karaṇīyo. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘lābhīmi adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, na lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassā'ti, tena, bhikkhave (3.0335), bhikkhunā adhipaññādharmavipassanāya patiṭṭhāya ajjhataṃ cetosamathe yogo karaṇīyo. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti adhipaññādharmavipassanāya lābhī ca ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa.

“Sace, pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘na lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāyā'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesamēva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā. Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṅca vāyāmaṅca ussāhaṅca ussoḥiṅca appaṭivāniṅca satiṅca sampajaññaṅca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tena bhikkhunā tesamēva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

“Sace pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti- ‘lābhīmi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāyā'ti, tena, bhikkhave, bhikkhunā tesamēva kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo.

“Cīvarampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Senāsanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Gāmanigamampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Janapadapadesampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Puggalampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampi.

“Cīvarampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampī'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ- 'idaṃ kho me cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ- 'idaṃ kho me (3.0336) cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ. 'Cīvarampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabbampī'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitabbampi asevitabba-

mpī'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitaḅbo. 'Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Senāsanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsanāṃ- 'idaṃ kho me senāsanāṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ na sevitaḅbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsanāṃ- 'idaṃ kho me senāsanāṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpaṃ senāsanāṃ sevitaḅbaṃ. 'Senāsanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Gāmanigamampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā gāmanigamaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me gāmanigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpo gāmanigamo na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā gāmanigamaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me gāmanigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpo gāmanigamo sevitaḅbo. 'Gāmanigamampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Janapadapadesampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā (3.0337) dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpo janapadapadeso na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpo janapadapadeso sevitaḅbo. 'Janapadapadesampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Puggalampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti'ti, evarūpo puggalo na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ- 'imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti'ti, evarūpo puggalo sevitaḅbo. 'Puggalampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duvidhena vadāmi- sevitaḅbampi asevitabbampi'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan'ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Parihānasuttaṃ

55. Tatra kho āyasmā sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”ti §. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā sāriputto etadavoca-

“Parihānadhammo puggalo, parihānadhammo puggalo’ti, āvuso, vuccati. ‘Aparihānadhammo puggalo, aparihānadhammo puggalo’ti, āvuso, vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, parihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā, kittāvatā ca pana aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā”ti? “Dūratopi kho mayaṃ, āvuso, āgacchāma āyasmato sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa atthamaññātuṃ. Sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Āyasmato sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti.

“Tenahāvuso (3.0338), suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsisāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sāriputtassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā sāriputto etadavoca-

“Kittāvatā nu kho, āvuso, parihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu assutañceva dhammaṃ na suṇāti, sutā cassa dhammā sammosaṃ gacchanti, ye cassa dhammā pubbe cetaso asamphuṭṭhapubbā te cassa na samudācaranti, aviññātañceva na vijānāti. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, parihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā.

“Kittāvatā ca panāvuso, aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā? Idhāvuso, bhikkhu assutañceva dhammaṃ suṇāti, sutā cassa dhammā na sammosaṃ gacchanti, ye cassa dhammā pubbe cetaso asamphuṭṭhapubbā te cassa samudācaranti, aviññātañceva vijānāti. Ettāvatā kho, āvuso, aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto bhagavatā.

“No ce, āvuso, bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha ‘sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmi’ti- evañhi vo, āvuso, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Kathañcāvuso, bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi, āvuso, itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā

maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakam mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo- ‘lābhā vata me, parisuddham vata me’ti. Evameva kho, āvuso, bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti kusalesu dhammesu- ‘anabhijjhālu nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, vigatathinamiddho nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, anuddhato nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, akkodhano nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati (3.0339) nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, lābhī nu khomhi ajjhataṃ dhammapāmojjassa, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, lābhī nu khomhi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no, lābhī nu khomhi adhipaññādhammavipassanāya, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no’ti.

“Sace pana, āvuso, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbepime kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati, tenāvuso, bhikkhunā sabbesaṃyeva imesaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅc karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā. Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṅca vāyāmaṅca ussāhaṅca ussoḥiṅca appaṭivāniṅca satiṅca sampajaññaṅc kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, tena bhikkhunā sabbesaṃyeva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅc karaṇīyaṃ.

“Sace panāvuso, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno ekacce kusale dhamme attani samanupassati, ekacce kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati, tenāvuso, bhikkhunā ye kusale dhamme attani samanupassati tesu kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya, ye kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati tesam kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā. Tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṅca vāyāmaṅca ussāhaṅca ussoḥiṅca appaṭivāniṅca satiṅca sampajaññaṅca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, tena bhikkhunā ye kusale dhamme attani samanupassati tesu kusalesu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya, ye kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati tesam kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḥi ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṅca karaṇīyaṃ.

“Sace panāvuso, bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbepime kusale dhamme attani samanupassati, tenāvuso, bhikkhunā sabbesveva imesu kusalesu (3.0340) dhammesu patiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasaññāsuttam

56. “Dasayimā, bhikkhave, saññā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahāni-saṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Katamā dasa? Asubhasaññā, maraṇa-saññā, āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā, aniccasaññā, anicce dukkhasaññā, dukkhe anattasaññā, pahānasaññā, virāgasaññā, nirodhasaññā- imā kho, bhikkhave, dasa saññā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahāni-saṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā” ti. Chaṭṭham.

7. Dutiyasaññāsuttam

57. “Dasayimā, bhikkhave, saññā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahāni-saṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Katamā dasa? Aniccasaññā, anattasaññā, maraṇasaññā, āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā, aṭṭhikasaññā, puḷavakasaññā §, vinīlakasaññā, vicchiddakasaññā, uddhumātakasaññā- imā kho, bhikkhave, dasa saññā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahāni-saṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā” ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Mūlakasuttam

58. § “Sace, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ- ‘kiṃmū-lakā, āvuso, sabbe dhammā, kiṃsambhavā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsamudayā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsamosaraṇā sabbe dhammā, kiṃpamukhā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ-adhipateyyā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ-uttarā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsārā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ-ogadhā sabbe dhammā, kiṃpariyosānā sabbe dhammā’ ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kinti byākareyyā-thā” ti? “Bhagavaṃmūlakā no, bhante, dhammā bhagavaṃnettikā bhagavaṃpaṭi-saraṇā. Sādhu vata, bhante, bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti” ti.

“Tena (3.0341) hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha, sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi” - ti. “Evaṃ, bhante” ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sace, bhikkhave, aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ- ‘kiṃmūlakā, āvuso, sabbe dhammā, kiṃsambhavā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsamudayā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsamosaraṇā sabbe dhammā kiṃpamukhā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ adhi-pateyyā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ-uttarā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsārā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ-ogadhā sabbe dhammā, kiṃpariyosānā sabbe dhammā’ ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha- ‘chanda-mūlakā, āvuso, sabbe dhammā, manasikārasambhavā sabbe dhammā, phassasa-mudayā sabbe dhammā, vedanāsamosaraṇā sabbe dhammā, samādhippamukhā sabbe dhammā, satādhipateyyā sabbe dhammā, paññuttarā sabbe dhammā, vimuttisārā sabbe dhammā, amatogadhā sabbe dhammā, nibbānapariyosānā

sabbe dhammā'ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe, bhikkhave, tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbā-jakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pabbajjāsuttaṃ

59. “Tasmātiha, bhikkhave, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ- ‘yathāpabbajjāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, na cuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassanti; aniccasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, anattasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, asubhasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, ādīnavasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, lokassa samañca visamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, lokassa bhavañca § vibhavañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, pahānasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, virāgasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati, nirodhasaññāparicitañca no cittaṃ bhavissati’ti- evañhi vo, bhikkhave, sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Yato (3.0342) kho, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno yathāpabbajjāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti na cuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, aniccasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, anattasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, asubhasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, ādīnavasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa samañca visamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa bhavañca vibhavañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, pahānasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, virāgasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, nirodhasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, tassa dvinnāṃ phalānaṃ aññataraṃ phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- diṭṭheva dhamme aññā, sati vā upādisese anāgāmitā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Girmānandasuttaṃ

60. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā girmānando ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Āyasmā, bhante, girmānando ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno. Sādhu, bhante, bhagavā yenāyasmā girmānando tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. “Sace kho tvaṃ, ānanda, girmānandassa bhikkhuno dasa saññā bhāseyyāsi, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati yaṃ girmānandassa bhikkhuno dasa saññā sutvā so ābādhō ṭhānaso paṭippassambheyya.

“Katamā dasa? Aniccasaññā, anattasaññā, asubhasaññā, ādīnavasaññā, pahānasaññā, virāgasaññā, nirodhasaññā, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā §, sabbasaṅkhāresu anicchāsaññā, ānāpānassati.

“Katamā cānanda, aniccasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamū-

lagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā (3.03 saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ’ti. Iti imesu pañcasu upādāna-kkhandhesu aniccānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, aniccasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, anattasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhama-lagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, sotaṃ anattā, saddā anattā, ghānaṃ anattā, gandhā anattā, jivhā anattā, rasā anattā, kāyā anattā, phoṭṭhabbā anattā, mano anattā, dhammā anattā’ti. Iti imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu anattānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, anatta-saññā.

“Katamā cānanda, asubhasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānāppakārassa asucino paccavekkhati- ‘atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan’ti. Iti imasmiṃ kāye asubhānupassī viha-rati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, asubhasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, ādīnavasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkha-mūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘bahudukkho kho ayaṃ kāyo bahu-ādīnavo? Iti imasmiṃ kāye vividhā ābādhā uppajanti, seyyathidaṃ- cakkhu-rogo sotarogo ghānarogo jivhārogo kāyarogo sīsarogo kaṇṇarogo mukharogo dantarogo oṭṭharogo kāso sāso pināso ḍāho § jaro kucchirogo mucchā pakkha-ndikā sūlā visūcikā kuṭṭhaṃ gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro daddu kaṇḍu kacchu nakhasā vitacchikā lohitaṃ pittaṃ § madhumeho aṃsā piḷakā bhagandalā pittasa-muṭṭhānā ābādhā semhasamuṭṭhānā ābādhā vātasamuṭṭhānā ābādhā sannipātikā ābādhā utupariṇāmajā ābādhā visamaparihārajā ābādhā opakkamikā ābādhā kammavipākajā ābādhā sītaṃ uṇhaṃ jighacchā pipāsā uccāro passāvo’ti. Iti (3.0344 imasmiṃ kāye ādīnavānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ādīnavasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, pahānasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavi-takkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantīkaroti, anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantīkaroti, ana-bhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ nādhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantīkaroti, anabhāvaṃ gameti.

Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantīkaroti, anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, pahānasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, virāgasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhāmūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasañkhārasamatho sabbūpadhippaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nibbānan’ti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, virāgasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, nirodhasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhāmūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ yadidaṃ sabbasañkhārasamatho sabbūpadhippaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo nirodho nibbānan’ti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, nirodhasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu ye loke upādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahanto viharati anupādiyanto. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, sabbasañkhāresu anicchāsaññā? Idhānanda, bhikkhu sabbasañkhāresu aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, sabbasañkhāresu anicchāsaññā.

“Katamā cānanda, ānāpānassati? Idhānanda, bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhāmūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So satova assasati satova passasati. Dīghaṃ vā assasanto ‘dīghaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti. Dīghaṃ vā passasanto ‘dīghaṃ passasāmī’ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā assasanto ‘rassaṃ assasāmī’ti pajānāti. Rassaṃ vā passasanto ‘rassaṃ (3.0345) passasāmī’ti pajānāti. ‘Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Passambhayaṃ kāyasañkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Passambhayaṃ kāyasañkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Cittasañkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Cittasañkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Passambhayaṃ cittasañkhāraṃ assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Passambhayaṃ cittasañkhāraṃ passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... samādahaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... vimocayaṃ cittaṃ ...pe... aniccānupassī ...pe... virāgānupassī ...pe... nirodhānupassī ...pe... ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī’ti sikkhati. ‘Paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī’ti sikkhati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda, ānāpānassati.

“Sace kho tvaṃ, ānanda, girimānandassa bhikkhuno imā dasa saññā bhāseyyāsi, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati yaṃ girimānandassa bhikkhuno imā dasa saññā sutvā so ābādho ṭhānaso paṭippassambheyyā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando bhagavato santike imā dasa saññā uggahetvā yenāyasmā girimānando tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmato girimānandassa imā dasa saññā abhāsi. Atha kho āyasmato girimānandassa dasa saññā sutvā so ābādho ṭhānaso paṭippassambhi. Vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā girimānando tamhā ābādhā. Tathā pahīno ca panāyasmato girimānandassa so ābādho ahoṣī”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Sacittavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Sacittañca sārīputta, ṭhiti ca samathena ca;
parihāno ca dve saññā, mūlā pabbajitaṃ girīti.

(7) 2. yamakavaggo

1. Avijjāsuttaṃ

61. “Purimā (3.0346), bhikkhave, koṭi na paññāyati avijjāya- ‘ito pubbe avijjā nāhosi, atha pacchā samabhavī’ti. Evañcetaṃ, bhikkhave, vuccati, atha ca pana paññāyati- ‘idappaccayā avijjā’ti.

“Avijjampāhaṃ §, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro avijjāya? ‘Pañca nīvaraṇā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pañcapāhaṃ, bhikkhave, nīvaraṇe sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ? ‘Tīṇi duccharitānī’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tīṇipāhaṃ, bhikkhave, duccharitāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇaṃ duccharitānaṃ? ‘Indriya-asamvaro’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriya-asamvarampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriya-asamvarassa? ‘Asatāsampajañña’n’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asatāsampajañña-m-pāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asatāsampajañña-sa? ‘Ayonisomanasikāro’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Ayonisomanasikārampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro ayonisomanasikārassa? ‘Assaddhiyan’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Assaddhiyampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assaddhiyassa? ‘Asaddhammassavanan’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asaddhammassavanampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asaddhammassavanassa? ‘Asappurisasamsevo’tissa vacanīyaṃ.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, asappurisasamsevo paripūro asaddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, asaddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti. Eva-metissā avijjāya āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Seyyathāpi (3.0347), bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante () § taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe § paripūrenti. Kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe § paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ sāgaraṃ paripūrenti; evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro

hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappurisasamsevo paripūro asaddhammassavanam paripūreti, asaddhammassavanam paripūram assaddhiyam paripūreti, assaddhiyam paripūram ayonisomanasikāram paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūram indriya-asamvaram paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjam paripūrenti; evametissā avijjāya āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Vijjāvimuttimpāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro vijjāvimuttiyā? ‘Satta bojjhaṅgā’tissa vacanīyam. Sattapāham, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅge sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam? ‘Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’tissa vacanīyam. Cattāropāham, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhāne sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam? ‘Tīṇi sucaritānī’tissa vacanīyam. Tīṇipāham, bhikkhave, sucaritāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇam sucaritānam? ‘Indriyasamvaro’tissa vacanīyam. Indriyasamvarampāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro indriyasamvarassa? ‘Satisampajañña’tissa vacanīyam. Satisampajaññampāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro satisampajaññaassa? ‘Yonisomanasikāro’tissa vacanīyam. Yonisomanasikārapāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro yonisomanasikārassa? ‘Saddhā’tissa vacanīyam. Saddhampāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro saddhāya (3.0348)? ‘Saddhammassavanan’tissa vacanīyam. Saddhammassavanampāham, bhikkhave, sāhāram vadāmi, no anāhāram. Ko cāhāro saddhammassavanassa? ‘Sappurisasamsevo’tissa vacanīyam.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanam paripūreti, saddhammassavanam paripūram saddham paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāram paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ paripūreti, satisampajaññaṃ paripūram indriyasamvaram paripūreti, indriyasamvaro paripūro tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti; evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnam pavattamānam pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ sāgaram paripūrenti; evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanam paripūreti, saddhammassavanam paripūram saddham paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāram paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ

paripūreti, satisampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-saṃvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-saṃ-
varo paripūro tiṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tiṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipa-
ṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta
bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti; evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti,
evañca pāripūrī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dṭaṇhāsuttaṃ

62. “Purimā, bhikkhave, koṭi na paññāyati bhavataṇhāya- ‘ito pubbe bhava-
taṇhā nāhosi, atha pacchā samabhavī’ti. Evañcetaṃ, bhikkhave, vuccati, atha ca
pana paññāyati- ‘idappaccayā bhavataṇhā’ti.

“Bhavataṇhāmpāhaṃ (3.0349), bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko
cāhāro bhavataṇhāya? ‘Avijjā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Avijjampāhaṃ, bhikkhave,
sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro avijjāya? ‘Pañca nīvaraṇā’tissa vaca-
nīyaṃ. Pañca nīvaraṇepāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro
pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ? ‘Tiṇi duccharitāni’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tiṇipāhaṃ,
bhikkhave, duccharitāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇannaṃ
duccharitānaṃ? ‘Indriya-saṃvaro’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriya-saṃvarampāhaṃ,
bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriya-saṃvarassa? ‘Asa-
tāsampajaññaṃ’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asatāsampajaññaṃpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ
vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asatā sampajaññaṃssa? ‘Ayonisomanasikāro’-
tissa vacanīyaṃ. Ayonisomanasikārampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no
anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro ayonisomanasikārassa? ‘Assaddhiyaṃ’tissa vacanīyaṃ.
Assaddhiyampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assa-
ddhiyassa? ‘Assaddhammassavanānaṃ’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Assaddhammassavana-
mpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assaddhamma-
ssavanassa? ‘Asappurisa-saṃsevo’tissa vacanīyaṃ.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, asappurisasamsevo paripūro assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tiṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tiṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti, avijjā paripūrā bhavataṇhaṃ paripūreti; evametissā bhavataṇhāya āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ (3.0350) sāgaraṃ paripūrenti; evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, asappurisasamsevo paripūro assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tiṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tiṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti, avijjā paripūrā bhavataṇhaṃ paripūreti; evametissā bhavataṇhāya āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri.

“Vijjāvimuttimpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro vijjāvimuttiyā? ‘Satta bojjaṅgā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Sattapāhaṃ, bhikkhave, bojjaṅge sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ? ‘Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Cattāropāhaṃ, bhikkhave, satipaṭṭhāne sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ? ‘Tiṇi sucaritāni’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tiṇipāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sucaritāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇannaṃ sucaritānaṃ? ‘Indriyasamvaro’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriya-samvarampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriya-samvarassa? ‘Satisampajaññaṃ’tiss vacanīyaṃ. Satisampajaññampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro satisampajaññaṃ? ‘Yonisomanasikāro’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yonisomanasikārapāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro yonisomanasikāraṃ? ‘Saddhā’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro saddhāya? ‘Saddhammassavanaṃ’tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhammassavanaṃmpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro saddhammassavanassa? ‘Sappurisasamsevo’tissa vacanīyaṃ.

“Iti kho, bhikkhave, sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, saddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ saddhaṃ paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ paripū-

reti, satisampajaññaṃ (3.0351) paripūraṃ indriyaṃvaraṃ paripūreti, indriyaṃ-
varo paripūro tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipa-
ṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta
bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti; evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti,
evañca pāripūri.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ
udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ ...pe... evametassa mahāsamuddassa
sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sappurisaṃ-
sevo paripūro saddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti ...pe... evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā
āhāro hoti, evañca pāripūri”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Niṭṭhaṅgatasuttaṃ

63. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesāṃ
diṭṭhisampannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Kata-
mesāṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabī-
jissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā- imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha
niṭṭhā. Katamesāṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upaha-
ccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhaṃ-
sotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino- imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Ye keci,
bhikkhave, mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesāṃ diṭṭhisampa-
nnānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya
niṭṭhā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aveccappasannasuttaṃ

64. “Ye keci, bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesāṃ
sotāpannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Kata-
mesāṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa, kolaṃkolassa, ekabī-
jissa, sakadāgāmissa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā- imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha
niṭṭhā. Katamesāṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa, upaha-
ccaparinibbāyissa, asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa, uddhaṃ-
sotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino- imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā. Ye keci,
bhikkhave, mayi aveccappasannā sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesāṃ (3.0352) sotāpa-
nnānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya
niṭṭhā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasukhasuttaṃ

65. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā sārīputto magadhesu viharati nālakagāmake. Atha
kho sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅka-
mitvā āyasmatā sārīputtena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāra-

ñīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca-

“Kiṃ nu kho, āvuso sārīputta, sukhaṃ, kiṃ dukkhaṃ”ti? “Abhinibbatti kho, āvuso, dukkhā, anabhinibbatti sukkhā. Abhinibbattiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- sītaṃ uṇhaṃ jighacchā pipāsā uccāro passāvo aggisamphasso daṇḍasamphasso satthasamphasso ñātīpi mittāpi saṅgamma samāgamma rosentī. Abhinibbattiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. Anabhinibbattiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- na sītaṃ na uṇhaṃ na jighacchā na pipāsā na uccāro na passāvo na aggisamphasso na daṇḍasamphasso na satthasamphasso ñātīpi mittāpi saṅgamma samāgamma na rosentī. Anabhinibbattiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasukhasuttaṃ

66. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā sārīputto magadhesu viharati nālakagāmake. Atha kho sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako yenāyasmā sārīputto tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā sārīputtena saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāñīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ etadavoca-

“Kiṃ nu kho, āvuso, sārīputta, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sukhaṃ, kiṃ dukkhaṃ”ti? “Anabhirati kho, āvuso, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkhā, abhirati sukkhā. Anabhiratiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- gacchantopi sukhaṃ sītaṃ (3.03 nādhigacchati, ṭhitopi... nisinnopi... sayānopi... gāmagatopi... araṇṇāgatopi... rukkhamaṇḍalāgatopi... suññāgāragatopi... abbhokāsāgatopi... bhikkhumajjhāgatopi sukhaṃ sītaṃ nādhigacchati. Anabhiratiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ.

“Abhiratiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- gacchantopi sukhaṃ sītaṃ adhigacchati, ṭhitopi... nisinnopi... sayānopi... gāmagatopi... araṇṇāgatopi... rukkhamaṇḍalāgatopi... suññāgāragatopi... abbhokāsāgatopi... bhikkhumajjhāgatopi sukhaṃ sītaṃ adhigacchati. Abhiratiyā, āvuso, sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamanaḷakapānasuttaṃ

67. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena naḷakapānaṃ nāma kosalānaṃ nigamo tadavasari. Tatra sudaṃ bhagavā naḷakapāne viharati palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto nisinno hoti. Atha kho bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuvilo-ketvā āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ āmantesi-

“Vigatathinamiddho § kho, sārīputta, bhikkhusaṅgho. Paṭibhātu taṃ, sārīputta,

bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā. Piṭṭhi me āgilāyati; tamahaṃ āyamissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho āyasmā sārīputto bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”-ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca-

“Yassa (3.0354) kassaci, āvuso, saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī § natthi... ottappaṃ natthi ... vīriyaṃ § natthi... paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena hāyati maṇḍalena hāyati ābhāya hāyati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi... ottappaṃ natthi... vīriyaṃ natthi... paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Assaddho purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘ahiriko purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘anottappī purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘kusīto purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘duppañño purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘kodhano purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘upanāhī purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘pāpiccho purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘pāpamitto purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ; ‘micchādīṭṭhiko purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, parihānametaṃ.

“Yassa kassaci, āvuso, saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena vaḍḍhati ābhāya vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... vīriyaṃ atthi... paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

“Saddho (3.0355) purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; ‘hirīmā purisapuggalo’ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; ‘ottappī

purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'āraddhavīriyo purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'paññavā purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'akko-dhano purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'anupanāhī purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'appiccho purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'kalyāṇamitto purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ; 'sammādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo'ti, āvuso, aparihānametaṃ"ti.

Atha kho bhagavā paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi- "sādhu sādhu, sāriputta! Yassa kassaci, sāriputta, saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi... ottappaṃ natthi... vīriyaṃ natthi... paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi, sāriputta, kāḷapakke candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena hāyati maṇḍalena hāyati ābhāya hāyati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, sāriputta, yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu ...pe... paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā ...pe... no vuddhi.

"Assaddho purisapuggalo'ti, sāriputta, parihaṇametaṃ; ahiriko... anottappī... kusīto... duppañño... kodhano... upanāhī... pāpiccho... pāpamitto... 'micchādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo'ti, sāriputta, parihaṇametaṃ.

"Yassa kassaci, sāriputta, saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... vīriyaṃ atthi... paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihaṇi. Seyyathāpi, sāriputta, juṇhapakke candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena vaḍḍhati ābhāya vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, sāriputta, yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... vīriyaṃ atthi... paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihaṇi.

"Saddho (3.0356) purisapuggalo'ti, sāriputta, aparihānametaṃ; hirīmā... ottappī... āraddhavīriyo... paññavā... akkodhano... anupanāhī... appiccho... kalyāṇamitto... 'sammādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo'ti, sāriputta, aparihānametaṃ"ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyanaḷakapānasuttaṃ

68. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā naḷakapāne viharati palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto nisinno hoti. Atha kho bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ anuviloketvā āyasmantaṃ sāriputtaṃ āmantesi-

"Vigatathinamidhho kho, sāriputta, bhikkhusaṅgho. Paṭibhātu taṃ, sāriputta, bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā. Piṭṭhi me āgilāyati; tamahaṃ āyamissāmi"ti. "Evaṃ, bhante"ti kho āyasmā sāriputto bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena

sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Tatra kho āyasmā sārīputto bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso, bhikkhave”-ti! “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato sārīputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā sārīputto etadavoca-

“Yassa kassaci, āvuso, saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi... ottappaṃ natthi... vīriyaṃ natthi... paññā natthi... sotāvadhānaṃ natthi... dhammadhāraṇā natthi... atthūpaparikkhā natthi... dhammānudhammappaṭipatti natthi... appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena hāyati maṇḍalena hāyati ābhāya hāyati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi... ottappaṃ natthi... vīriyaṃ natthi... paññā natthi... sotāvadhānaṃ natthi... dhammadhāraṇā natthi... atthūpaparikkhā natthi... dhammānudhammappaṭipatti natthi... appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā (3.0357) divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Yassa kassaci, āvuso, saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... vīriyaṃ atthi... paññā atthi... sotāvadhānaṃ atthi... dhammadhāraṇā atthi... atthūpaparikkhā atthi... dhammānudhammappaṭipatti atthi... appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni. Seyyathāpi, āvuso, juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena vaḍḍhati ābhāya vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu ...pe... appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ āmantesi- “sādhu sādhu, sārīputta! Yassa kassaci, sārīputta, saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu hirī natthi... ottappaṃ natthi... paññā natthi... vīriyaṃ natthi... sotāvadhānaṃ natthi... dhammadhāraṇā natthi... atthūpaparikkhā natthi... dhammānudhammappaṭipatti natthi... appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi, sārīputta, kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena hāyati maṇḍalena hāyati ābhāya hāyati ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, sārīputta, yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu ...pe... appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

“Yassa kassaci, sārīputta, saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu hirī atthi... ottappaṃ atthi... vīriyaṃ atthi... paññā atthi... sotāvadhānaṃ atthi... dhammadhāraṇā atthi... atthūpaparikkhā atthi... dhammānudhammappaṭipatti atthi... appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikañkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni. Seyyathāpi, sārīputta, juṇhapakkhe

candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena vaḍḍhati maṇḍa-
lena vaḍḍhati ābhāya vaḍḍhati (3.0358) ārohapariṇāhena; evamevaṃ kho, sārī-
putta, yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu ...pe... appamādo atthi
kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭi-
kaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamakathāvatthusuttaṃ

69. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyāṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāta-
paṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā anekavihitaṃ tiracchāna-
kathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ- § rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmatta-
kathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ
vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ ñātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ
gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ § sūra-
kathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ
lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

Atha kho bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā
tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisajja kho bhagavā
bhikkhū āmantesi- “kāya nuttha, bhikkhave, etarahi kathāya sannisinnā sannipa-
titā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti?

“Idha mayaṃ, bhante, pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapāṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ
sannisinnā sannipatitā anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharāma, seyya-
thidaṃ- rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ ...pe... itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā”ti. “Na kho
panetaṃ, bhikkhave, tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhāya agārasmā
anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā
vihareyyātha, seyyathidaṃ- rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senā-
kathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ
sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ ñātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ
nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ sūrakathaṃ visikhā-
kathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ
samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

“Dasayimāni (3.0359), bhikkhave, kathāvatthūni. Katamāni dasa? Appiccha-
kathā, santuṭṭhikathā, pavivekakathā, asaṃsaggakathā, vīriyārambhakathā, sila-
kathā, samādhikathā, paññākathā, vimuttikathā, vimuttiñāṇadassanakathāti-
imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa kathāvatthūni.

“Imesaṃ ce tumhe, bhikkhave, dasannaṃ kathāvatthūnaṃ upādāyupādāya
kathaṃ katheyyātha, imesampi candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃ-
mahānubhāvānaṃ tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyeyyātha, ko pana vādo aññatitthiyānaṃ
paribbājakānan”ti! Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyakathāvatthusuttaṃ

70. Ekam samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāta-paṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā anekavihitaṃ tiracchāna-kathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti, seyyathidaṃ- rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmatta-kathaṃ ...pe... itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

“Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, pāsaṃsāni ṭhānāni. Katamāni dasa? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu attanā ca appiccho hoti, appicchakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Appiccho bhikkhu appicchakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti, santuṭṭhikathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Santuṭṭho bhikkhu santuṭṭhikathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca pavivitto hoti, pavivekakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Pavivitto bhikkhu pavivekakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho hoti, asaṃsaṭṭhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Asaṃsaṭṭho bhikkhu asaṃsaṭṭhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca āradhavīriyo hoti, vīriyārambhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Āradhavīriyo bhikkhu vīriyārambhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā (3.0360) ca sīlasampanno hoti, sīlasampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Sīlasampanno bhikkhu sīlasampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti, samādhisampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Samādhisampanno bhikkhu samādhisampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti, paññāsampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Paññāsampanno bhikkhu paññāsampadākathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti, vimuttisampadākathaṃca

bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Vimuttisampanno bhikkhu vimuttisampadākathañca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

“Attanā ca vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno hoti, vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathañca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. ‘Vimuttiñāṇadassanasampanno bhikkhu vimuttiñāṇadassanasampadākathañca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa pāsaṃsāni ṭhānāni”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Yamakavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Avijjā taṇhā niṭṭhā ca, avecca dve sukhāni ca;
naḷakapāne dve vuttā, kathāvatthūpare duveti.

(8) 3. ākaṅkhavaggo

1. Ākaṅkhasuttaṃ

71. § Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Sampannasīlā (3.0361), bhikkhave, viharatha sampannapātīmokkhā, pātīmokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasampannā aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvino, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo cassaṃ manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo cā’ti, sīlesvevassa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamathamanyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘lābhī assaṃ cīvarapiṇḍapātaseṇāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ’ti, sīlesvevassa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamathamanyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘yesāhaṃ paribhuñjāmi cīvarapiṇḍapātaseṇāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ tesam te kārā mahapphalā assu mahānisaṃsā’ti, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘ye me § petā ñāti sālohitā kālaṅkatā § pasannacittā anussaranti tesam taṃ mahapphalaṃ assa mahānisaṃsan’ti, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘santuṭṭho assaṃ itaritaracīvarapiṇḍapātaseṇāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārenā’ti, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘khamo assaṃ sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassānaṃ, duruttānaṃ

durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tibbānaṃ § kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivā-sakajātiko assaṇṭi, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘aratiratisaho assaṃ, na ca maṃ aratirati saheyya, uppannaṃ aratiratiṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyaṇṭi, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya (3.0362) ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘bhayabheravasaho assaṃ, na ca maṃ bhayabheravo saheyya, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyaṇṭi, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assaṃ akicchālābhī akasiralābhīṭi, sīlesvevassa ...pe... brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Ākaṅkheyya ce, bhikkhave, bhikkhu ‘āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṇṭi, sīlesvevassa paripūrakārī ajjhattaṃ cetosamathamanyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Sampannasīlā, bhikkhave, viharatha sampannapātimokkhā, pātimokkhasaṃ-varasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassā-vino, samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesūṭi, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idame taṃ paṭicca vuttanṭi. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṅṭakasuttaṃ

72. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā vesāliyaṃ viharati mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ- āyasmatā ca cālena §, āyasmatā ca upacālena §, āyasmatā ca kukkuṭena §, āyasmatā ca kaḷimbhena §, āyasmatā ca nikaṭena §, āyasmatā ca kaṭissahena; aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya § uccāsaddā mahāsaddā mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhanti bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Atha kho tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ etadahosi- “ime kho sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya uccāsaddā mahāsaddā mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhanti (3.0363) bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. ‘Saddakaṅṭakā kho pana jhānā’ vuttā bhagavatā. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena gosīngasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkameyyāma. Tattha mayaṃ appasaddā appākiṅṇā phāsuṃ § vihareyyāmā”ti. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena gosīngasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkamīsu; tattha te āyasmanto appasaddā appākiṅṇā phāsuṃ viharanti.

Atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “kahaṃ nu kho, bhikkhave, cālo, kahaṃ upacālo, kahaṃ kukkuṭo, kahaṃ kaḷimbho, kahaṃ nikaṭo, kahaṃ kaṭissaho; kahaṃ nu kho te, bhikkhave, therā sāvakā gatā”ti?

“Idha, bhante, tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ etadahosi- ‘ime kho sambahulā abhiññātā

abhiññātā licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya uccāsaddā mahāsaddā mahāvanam ajjhogāhanti bhagavantam dassanāya ‘saddakaṇṭakā kho pana jhānāvuttā bhagavatā yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena gosiṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkamameyyāma tattha mayaṃ appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum vihareyyāmā’ti. Atha kho te, bhante, āyasmanto yena gosiṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkamimṃsu. Tattha te āyasmanto appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum viharanti”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhave, yathā te mahāsāvaka sammā byākaramānā byākareyyum, ‘saddakaṇṭakā hi, bhikkhave, jhānā’ vuttā mayā.

“Dasayime, bhikkhave, kaṇṭakā. Katame dasa? Pavivekārāmassa saṅgaṇikārāmatā kaṇṭako, asubhanimittānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa subhanimittānuyogo kaṇṭako, indriyesu guttadvārassa visūkadassanam kaṇṭako, brahmacariyassa mātugāmūpacāro § kaṇṭako, § paṭhamassa jhānassa saddo kaṇṭako, dutiyassa jhānassa vitakkavicārā kaṇṭakā, tatiyassa jhānassa pīti kaṇṭako, catutthassa jhānassa assāsapassāso kaṇṭako, saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā saññā ca vedanā ca kaṇṭako rāgo kaṇṭako doso kaṇṭako moho kaṇṭako.

“Akaṇṭakā (3.0364), bhikkhave, viharatha. Nikkaṇṭakā, bhikkhave, viharatha. Akaṇṭakanikkaṇṭakā, bhikkhave, viharatha. Akaṇṭakā, bhikkhave, arahanto; nikkaṇṭakā, bhikkhave, arahanto; akaṇṭakanikkaṇṭakā, bhikkhave, arahanto”ti. Dutiyam.

3. Itṭhadhammasuttam

73. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim. Katame dasa? Bhogā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim; vaṇṇo itṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmim; ārogyam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmim; sīlam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmim; brahmacariyam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmim; mittā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim; bāhusaccam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmim; paññā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim; dhammā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim; saggā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmim.

“Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmim dasa dhammā paripanthā §- ālasyaṃ anuṭṭhānaṃ bhogānaṃ paripantho, amaṇḍanā avibhūsanā vaṇṇassa paripantho, asappāyaki-riyā ārogyassa paripantho, pāpamittatā sīlānaṃ paripantho, indriya-asamvaro brahmacariyassa paripantho, viṣaṃvādanā mittānaṃ paripantho, asajjhāyaki-riyā bāhusaccassa paripantho, asussūsā aparipucchā paññāya paripantho, ananuyogo apaccavekkhaṇā dhammānaṃ paripantho, micchāpaṭipatti saggānaṃ paripantho. Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dasannaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmim ime dasa dhammā paripanthā.

“Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmim dasa dhammā āhārā- uṭṭhānaṃ anālasyaṃ bhogānaṃ āhāro, maṇḍanā vibhūsanā vaṇṇassa āhāro, sappāyaki-riyā ārogyassa āhāro, kalyāṇamittatā sīlānaṃ āhāro, indriyasamvaro brahmacariyassa āhāro, avi-

saṃvādanā mittānaṃ āhāro, sajjhāyakiriyā bāhusaccassa āhāro, sussūsā paripucchā paññāya āhāro, anuyogo paccavekkhaṇā dhammānaṃ āhāro, sammāpaṭipatti saggānaṃ āhāro (3.0365). Imesaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ ime dasa dhammā āhārā”-ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vaḍḍhisuttaṃ

74. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamāno ariyasāvako ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyī ca hoti varādāyī kāyassa. Katamehi dasahi? Khetvatthūhi vaḍḍhati, dhanadhaññaena vaḍḍhati, puttadārehi vaḍḍhati, dāsakammakarapori-sehi vaḍḍhati, catuppadehi vaḍḍhati, saddhāya vaḍḍhati, sīlena vaḍḍhati, sutena vaḍḍhati, cāgena vaḍḍhati, paññāya vaḍḍhati- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamāno ariyasāvako ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyī ca hoti varādāyī kāyassāti.

“Dhanena dhaññaena ca yodha vaḍḍhati,
puttehi dārehi catuppadehi ca;
sa bhogavā hoti yasassi pūjito,
ñātīhi mittehi athopi rājubhi.

“Saddhāya sīlena ca yodha vaḍḍhati,

paññāya cāgena sutena cūbhayaṃ;
so tādiso sappuriso vicakkhaṇo,
diṭṭheva dhamme ubhayena vaḍḍhatī”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Migasālāsuttaṃ

75. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramā-dāya yena migasālāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho migasālā upāsikā yenāyasmā ānando tenupasa-ṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho migasālā upāsikā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca-

“Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyaṃ. Pitā me, bhante, purāṇo brahmacārī hoti (3.0366) ārācārī § virato methunā gāmadhammā. So kālaṅkato bhagavatā byākato- ‘sakadāgāmī satto § tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno’ti. Pitāmaho me §, bhante, isidatto abrahmacārī ahosi sadārasantuṭṭho. Sopi kālaṅkato bhagavatā byākato- ‘sakadāgāmī satto tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno’ti.

“Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyan”ti? “Evaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhagini, bhagavatā byākatan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando migasālāya upāsikāya nivesane piṇḍapātaṃ gahetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā ānando pacchābhantaṃ piṇḍapātapati-kkanto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho āyasmā ānando bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Idhāhaṃ, bhante, pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena migasālāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā paññatte āsane nisīdiṃ. Atha kho, bhante, migasālā upāsikā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho, bhante, migasālā upāsikā maṃ etadavoca-

‘Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyaṃ. Pitā me, bhante, purāṇo brahmacārī ahosi ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā. So kālaṅkato bhagavatā byākato sakadāgāmī satto tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapannoti. Pitāmaho me, bhante, isidatto abrahmacārī ahosi sadārasantuṭṭho. Sopi kālaṅkato bhagavatā byākato- sakadāgāmī satto tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapannoti.

Kathaṃ (3.0367) kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ, bhante ānanda, bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā

bhavissanti abhisamparāyan'ti? Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ, bhante, migasālaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavocaṃ- 'evaṃ kho panetaṃ, bhagini, bhagavatā byākatan'”ti.

“Kā cānanda, migasālā upāsikā bālā abyattā ammakā ammakapaññā §, ke ca purisapuggalaparopariye ñāṇe?

“Dasayime, ānanda, puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame dasa? Idhānanda, ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa taṃ dussīlyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya pareti, no visesāya; hānagāmiyeva hoti, no visesagāmī.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa taṃ dussīlyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ § hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya pareti, no hānāya; visesagāmiyeva hoti, no hānagāmī.

“Tatrānanda, pamāṇikā pamiṇanti- 'imassa pi teva dhammā, aparassa pi teva dhammā. Kasmā nesaṃ eko hīno eko paṇīto'ti? Tañhi tesāṃ, ānanda, hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ puggalo dussīlo hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa taṃ dussīlyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. Ayaṃ, ānanda, puggalo amunā purimena puggalena abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Imaṃ hānanda, puggalaṃ dhammasoto nibbhati. Tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya, aññatra tathāgatena! Tasmātihānanda, mā puggalesu pamāṇikā ahuvattha (3.0368), mā puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhittha. Khaññati hānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhanto. Ahaṃ vā, ānanda §, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatthassa taṃ sīlaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya pareti, no visesāya; hānagāmiyeva hoti, no visesagāmī.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa taṃ sīlaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya pareti, no hānāya; visesagāmiyeva hoti, no hānagāmī.

“Tatrānanda, pamāṇikā pamiṇanti ...pe... ahaṃ vā, ānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo tibbarāgo hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatthassa so rāgo apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanena api akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccena api akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ

hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya pareti, no visesāya; hānagāmiyeva hoti, no visesagāmī.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo tibbarāgo hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa so rāgo apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya pareti, no hānāya; visesagāmiyeva hoti, no hānagāmī.

“Tatrānanda (3.0369), pamāṇikā pamiṇanti ...pe... ahaṃ vā, ānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatthassa so kodho apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya pareti, no visesāya; hānagāmiyeva hoti, no visesagāmī.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatthassa so kodho apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya pareti, no hānāya; visesagāmiyeva hoti, no hānagāmī.

“Tatrānanda, pamāṇikā pamiṇanti ...pe... ahaṃ vā, ānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya pareti, no visesāya; hānagāmiyeva hoti, no visesagāmī.

“Idha panānanda, ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya pareti, no hānāya; visesagāmiyeva hoti, no hānagāmī.

“Tatrānanda (3.0370), pamāṇikā pamiṇanti- ‘imassapi teva dhammā, aparassapi teva dhammā. Kasmā nesaṃ eko hīno eko paṇīto’ti? Tañhi tesam, ānanda, hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

“Tatrānanda, yvāyaṃ puggalo uddhato hoti tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati, tassa savanenaṃ kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. Ayaṃ, ānanda, puggalo amunā purimena puggalena abhikkantataro ca paṇītaro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Imaṃ hānanda, puggalaṃ dhammasoto nibbhati. Tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya aññatra tathāgatena! Tasmātihānanda, mā puggalesu pamāṇikā ahuvattha; mā puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhittha. Khaññati hānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhanto. Ahaṃ vā, ānanda, puggalesu pamāṇaṃ

gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

“Kā cānanda, migasālā upāsikā bālā abyattā ammakā ammakapaññā, ke ca purisapuggalaparopariye ñāṇe! Ime kho, ānanda, dasa puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.

“Yathārūpena, ānanda, sīlena purāṇo samannāgato ahosi tathārūpena sīlena isidatto samannāgato abhaviṣṣa, nayidha purāṇo isidattassa gatimpi aññassa. Yathārūpāya cānanda, paññāya isidatto samannāgato ahosi tathārūpāya paññāya purāṇo samannāgato abhaviṣṣa, nayidha isidatto purāṇassa gatimpi aññassa. Iti kho, ānanda, ime puggalā ubho ekaṅgahīnā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Tayodhammasuttaṃ

76. “Tayome, bhikkhave, dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyumaṃ, na tathāgato loke uppajjeyya arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, na tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbeyya. Katame tayo? Jāti ca, jarā ca, maraṇaṅca- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyumaṃ, na tathāgato loke uppajjeyya arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, na tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbeyya. Yasmā ca kho, bhikkhave, ime tayo dhammā loke saṃvijjanti tasmā tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsambuddho, tasmā tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbati.

pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Rāgaṃ appahāya, dosaṃ appahāya, mohaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ appahāya, vicikicchaṃ appahāya, sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchaṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ayonisomanasikāraṃ appahāya, kummaggasevanaṃ appahāya, cetaso līnattaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchaṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo ayoniso manasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Muṭṭhasaccaṃ appahāya, asampajaññaṃ appahāya, cetaso vikkhepaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo ayoniso manasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ appahāya, ariyadhammassa § asotukamyataṃ appahāya, upārambhacittataṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Uddhaccaṃ appahāya, asaṃvaram appahāya, dussīlyaṃ appahāya (3.0372)- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaram pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Assaddhiyaṃ appahāya, avadaññutaṃ appahāya, kosajjaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaram pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Anādariyaṃ appahāya, dovacassataṃ appahāya, pāpamittataṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ahirikaṃ appahāya, anottappaṃ appahāya, pamādaṃ appahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme

appahāya abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ.

“Ahirikoyaṃ, bhikkhave, anottāpī pamatto hoti. So pamatto samāno abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. So pāpamitto samāno abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. So kusīto samāno abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaramṃ pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ. So dussīlo samāno abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. So upārambhacitto samāno abhabbo muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ. So vikkhittacitto samāno abhabbo ayoniso-manasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ. So līnacitto samāno abhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchaṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ. So vicikiccho samāno abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ (3.0373) pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ. So rāgaṃ appahāya dosaṃ appahāya mohaṃ appahāya abhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Rāgaṃ pahāya, dosaṃ pahāya, mohaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahāya, vicikicchaṃ pahāya, sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchaṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ayoniso-manasikāraṃ pahāya, kummaggasevanaṃ pahāya, cetaso līnattaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchaṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo ayoniso-manasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahāya, asampajaññaṃ pahāya, cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo ayoniso-manasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahāya, ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahāya, upārambhacittataṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo muṭṭhasaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Uddhaccaṃ pahāya, asaṃvaramṃ pahāya, dussīlyaṃ pahāya- ime (3.0

kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaramṃ pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Assaddhiyaṃ pahāya, avadaññutaṃ pahāya, kosajjaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaramṃ pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Anādariyaṃ pahāya, dovaccassataṃ pahāya, pāpamittataṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ.

“Tayome, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovaccassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ahirikaṃ pahāya, anottappaṃ pahāya, pamādaṃ pahāya- ime kho, bhikkhave, tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovaccassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ.

“Hirīmāyaṃ, bhikkhave, ottāpī appamatto hoti. So appamatto samāno bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovaccassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. So kalyāṇamitto samāno bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. So āradhvīriyo samāno bhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaramṃ pahātuṃ dussīlyaṃ pahātuṃ. So sīlavā samāno bhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. So anupārambhacitto samāno bhabbo muṭṭhassaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃpajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātuṃ. So avikkhittacitto samāno bhabbo ayonisomanasikāraṃ pahātuṃ kummaggasevanāṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ. So alīnacitto samāno bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchāṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātuṃ. So avicikiccho samāno bhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ mohaṃ pahātuṃ. So rāgaṃ pahāya (3.0375) dosaṃ pahāya mohaṃ pahāya bhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātuṃ”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kākasuttaṃ

77. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, asaddhammehi samannāgato kāko. Katamehi dasahi? Dhaṃsī ca, pagabbho ca, tintiṇo § ca, mahagghaso ca, luddo ca, akāruṇiko ca, dubbalo ca, oravitā ca, muṭṭhassati ca, necayiko § ca- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato kāko. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhu. Katamehi dasahi? Dhaṃsī ca, pagabbho ca, tintiṇo ca, mahagghaso ca, luddo ca, akāruṇiko ca, dubbalo ca, oravitā ca, muṭṭhassati ca, necayiko ca- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhū”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Nigaṇṭhasuttaṃ

78. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, asaddhammehi samannāgatā nigaṇṭhā. Katamehi dasahi? Assaddhā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; dussilā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; ahirikā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; anottappino, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; asappurisasambhattino, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; attukkaṃsakaparavambhakā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; sandiṭṭhi-parāmāsā ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggino, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; kuhakā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; pāpicchā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā; pāpamittā, bhikkhave, nigaṇṭhā- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgatā nigaṇṭhā”ti. Aṭṭhamam.

9. Āghātavatthusuttaṃ

79. § “Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, āghātavatthūni. Katamāni dasa? ‘Anatthaṃ me acarī’ti āghātaṃ bandhati; ‘anatthaṃ me caratī’ti āghātaṃ bandhati; ‘anatthaṃ me carissatī’ti āghātaṃ bandhati; ‘piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acarī’ti ...pe... ‘anatthaṃ caratī’ti ...pe... ‘anatthaṃ carissatī’ti āghātaṃ bandhati, ‘appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acarī’ti ...pe... ‘atthaṃ caratī’ti ...pe... ‘atthaṃ carissatī’ti (3.037 āghātaṃ bandhati; aṭṭhāne ca kuppati- imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa āghātavatthūnī”ti. Navamam.

10. Āghātaṭṭhavinayasuttaṃ

80. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, āghātaṭṭhavinayā. Katame dasa? ‘Anatthaṃ me acari, taṃ kutettha labbhā’ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, ‘anatthaṃ me carati, taṃ kutettha labbhā’ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, ‘anatthaṃ me carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā’ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari ...pe... carati ...pe... carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā’ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari ...pe... atthaṃ carati ...pe... atthaṃ carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā’ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, aṭṭhāne ca na kuppati- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa āghātaṭṭhavinayā”ti. Dasamam.

Ākaṅkhavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam-

Ākaṅkho kaṅṭako iṭṭhā, vaḍḍhi ca migasālāya;
tayo dhammā ca kāko ca, nigaṇṭhā dve ca āghātāti.

(9) 4. theravaggo

1. Vāhanasuttam

81. Ekam samayaṃ bhagavā campāyaṃ viharati gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Atha kho āyasmā vāhano yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā vāhano bhagavantam etadavoca- “katihi nu kho, bhante, dhammehi tathāgato nissaṭo visaṃyutto vipparamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharatī” ti?

“Dasahi kho, vāhana, dhammehi tathāgato nissaṭo visaṃyutto vipparamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. Katamehi dasahi? Rūpena kho, vāhana, tathāgato nissaṭo visaṃyutto vipparamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā (3.0377) viharati, vedanāya kho, vāhana ...pe... saññāya kho, vāhana... saṅkhārehi kho, vāhana... viññāṇena kho, vāhana... jātiyā kho, vāhana... jarāya kho, vāhana... maraṇena kho, vāhana... dukkhehi kho, vāhana... kilesehi kho, vāhana, tathāgato nissaṭo visaṃyutto vipparamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. Seyyathāpi, vāhana, uppalam vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarīkaṃ vā uduke jātam uduke samvaḍḍham udakā paccuggamma ṭhitam anupalittam udakena; evamevaṃ kho, vāhana, imehi dasahi dhammehi tathāgato nissaṭo visaṃyutto vipparamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharatī” ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ānandasuttam

82. Atha kho āyasmā ānando yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘assaddho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘dussilo samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘appassuto samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘dubbaco samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘pāpamitto samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘kusīto samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘mutṭhassati samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So (3.0378) vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘asantuṭṭho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘pāpiccho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ

virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘micchādiṭṭhiko samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘imehi dasahi dhammehi samannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘saddho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘sīlavā samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘bahussuto sutadharo samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘suvaco samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘kalyāṇamitto samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘āraddhavīriyo samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘upaṭṭhitassati samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘santuṭṭho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘appiccho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So (3.0379) vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘sammādiṭṭhiko samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati.

“So vatānanda, bhikkhu ‘imehi dasahi dhammehi samannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī'ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Puṇṇiyasuttaṃ

83. Atha kho āyasmā puṇṇiyo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā puṇṇiyo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “ko nu kho, bhante, hetu ko paccayo yena appekadā tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti appekadā nappaṭibhāti”ti?

“Saddho ca, puṇṇiya, bhikkhu hoti, no ca upasaṅkamtā; neva tāva tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Yato ca kho, puṇṇiya, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti upasaṅkamtā ca, evaṃ tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti.

“Saddho ca, puṇṇiya, bhikkhu hoti upasaṅkamtā ca, no ca payirupāsītā ...pe... payirupāsītā ca, no ca paripucchītā... paripucchītā ca, no ca ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti... ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, no ca sutvā dhammaṃ dhāreti... sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, no ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati... dhātā-

nañca dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati no ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti... atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti, no ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā... kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, no ca sandassako hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ, neva tāva tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti.

“Yato ca kho, puṇṇiya, bhikkhu saddho ca hoti, upasaṅkamtā ca, payirupāsītā ca, paripucchitā ca, ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno (3.0380) ca hoti, kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ- evaṃ tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Imehi kho, puṇṇiya, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā § § ekantapaṭibhānā § tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā hoti”ti §. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Byākaraṇasuttaṃ

84. Tatra kho āyasmā mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā mahāmoggallāno etadavoca-

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti. Tameṇaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjiyamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati vicinaṃ § āpajjati anayaṃ āpajjati byasanaṃ āpajjati anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

“Tameṇaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti- ‘kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā aññaṃ byākaroti- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti?

“Tameṇaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Kodhano (3.0381) kho ayamāyasmā; kodhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Kodhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Upanāhī kho pana ayamāyasmā; upanāhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Upanāhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Makkhī kho pana ayamāyasmā; makkhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Makkhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Paḷāsī kho pana ayamāyasmā; paḷāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Paḷāsapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Issukī kho pana ayamāyasmā; issāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Issāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Maccharī kho pana ayamāyasmā; maccherapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Maccherapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Sāṭṭheyyapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Māyāvī kho pana ayamāyasmā; māyāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Māyāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Pāpiccho kho pana ayamāyasmā; icchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Icchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Sati (3.0382) § kho pana ayamāyasmā uttari karaṇīye oramattakena visesādhi-gamena antarā vosānaṃ āpanno. Antarā vosānagamanaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ’.

“So vatāvuso, bhikkhu ‘ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ti netamaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso, bhikkhu ‘ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatī’ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Katthīsuttaṃ

85. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahācundo cetīsu viharati sahaṅgīyaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā mahācundo bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahācundassa paccassosumaṃ. Āyasmā mahācundo etadavoca-

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu- ‘ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ akāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi’ti.

“Tameṇaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjijamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati vicinaṃ āpajjati anayaṃ āpajjati byasanaṃ āpajjati anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

“Tameṇaṃ (3.0383) tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti- ‘kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu- ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi ...pe... ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi’ti.

“Tameṇaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Dīgharattaṃ kho ayamāyasmā khaṇḍakārī chiddakārī sabalakārī kammāsakārī na santatakārī na santatavutti sīlesu. Dussilo kho ayamāyasmā. Dussilyaṃ kho

pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Assaddho kho pana ayamāyasmā; assaddhiyaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Appassuto kho pana ayamāyasmā anācāro; appasaccaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Dubbaco kho pana ayamāyasmā; dovacassatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Pāpamitto kho pana ayamāyasmā; pāpamittatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Kusīto kho pana ayamāyasmā; kosajjaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Muṭṭhassati kho pana ayamāyasmā; muṭṭhassaccaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Kuhako kho pana ayamāyasmā; kohaññaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Dubbharo kho pana ayamāyasmā; dubbharatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Duppañño (3.0384) kho pana ayamāyasmā; duppaññatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ’.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, sahāyako sahāyakaṃ evaṃ vadeyya- ‘yadā te, samma, dhanena § dhanakaraṇīyaṃ assa, yāceyyāsi maṃ § dhanaṃ. Dassāmi te dhanan’ti. So kiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sahāyako sahāyakaṃ evaṃ vadeyya- ‘attho me, samma, dhanena. Dehi me dhanan’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘tena hi, samma, idha khanāhī’ti. So tatra khananto nādhigaccheyya. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘alikaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca; tucchakaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca- idha khanāhī’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘nāhaṃ taṃ, samma, alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ. Tena hi, samma, idha khanāhī’ti. So tatrapī khananto nādhigaccheyya. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘alikaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca, tucchakaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca- idha khanāhī’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘nāhaṃ taṃ, samma, alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ. Tena hi, samma, idha khanāhī’ti. So tatrapī khananto nādhigaccheyya. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘alikaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca, tucchakaṃ maṃ, samma, avaca- idha khanāhī’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya- ‘nāhaṃ taṃ, samma, alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ. Api ca ahameva ummādaṃ pāpuṇiṃ cetaso vipariyāyan’ti.

“Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso, bhikkhu katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu- ‘ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi’ti.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjiyamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno irīṇaṃ (3.0385) āpajjati vicinaṃ āpajjati anayaṃ āpajjati byasanaṃ āpajjati anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti- ‘kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā katthi hoti vikatthi adhigamesu- ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi ...pe... ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi vuṭṭhahāmi’ ti.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Dīgharattaṃ kho ayamāyasmā khaṇḍakārī chiddakārī sabalakārī kammāsakārī, na santatakārī na santatavutti sīlesu. Dussīlo kho ayamāyasmā; dussilyaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Assaddho kho pana ayamāyasmā; assaddhiyaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Appassuto kho pana ayamāyasmā anācāro; appasaccaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Dubbaco kho pana ayamāyasmā; dovacassatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Pāpamitto kho pana ayamāyasmā; pāpamittatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Kusīto kho pana ayamāyasmā; kosajjaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Muṭṭhassati kho pana ayamāyasmā; muṭṭhassaccaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Kuhako kho pana ayamāyasmā; kohaññaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Dubbharo (3.0386) kho pana ayamāyasmā; dubbharatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Duppañño kho pana ayamāyasmā; duppañnatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ’.

“So vatāvuso, bhikkhu ‘ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissati’ ti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso, bhikkhu ‘ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissati’ ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati” ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Adhimānasuttaṃ

86. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā mahākassapo rājagahe viharati veḷuvane kalanda-kaniyāpe. Tatra kho āyasmā mahākassapo bhikkhū āmantesi- “āvuso bhikkhave”-

ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākassapassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā mahākassapo etadavoca-

“Idhāvuso, bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti- ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti. Tameñaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So tathāgatena vā tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjiyamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati vicinaṃ āpajjati anayaṃ āpajjati byasanaṃ āpajjati anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

“Tameñaṃ tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti- ‘kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā aññaṃ byākaroti- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi’ti.

“Tamenam (3.0387) tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Adhimāniko kho ayamāyasmā adhimānasacco, appatte pattasaññī, akate kata-saññī, anadhigate adhigatasaññī. Adhimānena aññaṃ byākaroti- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittaku-salo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti- ‘kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā nissāya adhimāniko adhimānasacco, appatte pattasaññī, akate kata-saññī, anadhigate adhigatasaññī. Adhimānena aññaṃ byākaroti- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittaku-salo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Bahussuto kho pana ayamāyasmā sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahu-ssutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Tasmā ayamāyasmā adhimāniko adhimānasacco, appatte pattasaññī, akate kata-saññī, anadhigate adhigatasaññī. Adhimānena aññaṃ byākaroti- khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti.

“Tamenam tathāgato vā tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittaku-salo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti-

‘Abhijjhālu kho pana ayamāyasmā; abhijjhāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Abhijjhāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihāna-metaṃ.

‘Byāpanno (3.0388) kho pana ayamāyasmā; byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhamma-
vinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Thinamiddho kho pana ayamāyasmā; thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Uddhato kho pana ayamāyasmā; uddhaccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Uddhaccapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihā-
nametaṃ.

‘Vicikiccho kho pana ayamāyasmā; vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Kammārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā kammarato kammārāmetaṃ anuyutto. Kammārāmatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Bhassārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā bhassarato bhassārāmetaṃ anuyutto. Bhassārāmatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Niddārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā niddārato niddārāmetaṃ anuyutto. Niddārā-
matā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

‘Saṅgaṇikārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anu-
yutto. Saṅgaṇikārāmatā kho pana tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihāna-
metaṃ.

‘Sati kho pana ayamāyasmā uttari karaṇīye oramattakena visesādhigamena
antarā vosānaṃ āpanno. Antarā vosānagamanaṃ kho pana tathāgatappavedite
dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ’.

“So vatāvuso, bhikkhu ‘ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissati’ti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso,
bhikkhu (3.0389) ‘ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ
virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissati’ti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nappiyasuttaṃ

87. Tatra kho bhagavā kālaṅkataṃ bhikkhuṃ § ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi-
“bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etada-
voca-

“Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu adhikaraṇiko hoti, adhikaraṇasamathassa na vaṇṇa-
vādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa na
vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmā-
ññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na sikkhākāmo hoti, sikkhāsamādānassa §
na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādā-
nassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na
sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti, icchāvinayassa na vaṇṇa-
vādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti icchāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī,
ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhā-
vāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kodhano hoti, kodhavinayassa na vaṇṇa-
vādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī,
ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhā-
vāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu makkhī hoti, makkhavinayassa na vaṇṇa-
vādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu makkhī hoti makkhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī,
ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhā-
vāya saṃvattati.

“Puna (3.0390) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saṭho hoti, sāṭheyvinayassa na
vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu saṭho hoti sāṭheyvinayassa na vaṇṇa-
vādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na
ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu māyāvī hoti, māyāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī.
Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu māyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi

dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammānaṃ na nisāmakajātiko hoti, dhammanisantiyā na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammānaṃ na nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na paṭisallīno hoti, paṭisallānassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ na paṭisanthārako § hoti, paṭisanthārakassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ na paṭisanthārako hoti paṭisanthārakassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Evarūpassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ § māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na ceva sakkaronti na garuṃ karonti § na mānenti na pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne samanupassanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, assakhaḷuṅkassa kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ manussā ājānīyaṭṭhāne ṭhapeyyuṃ, ājānīyabhojanañca bhojeyyuṃ, ājānīyaparimajjanañca parimajjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ manussā na (3.0391) ceva ājānīyaṭṭhāne ṭhapenti na ca ājānīyabhojanaṃ bhojenti na ca ājānīyaparimajjanaṃ parimajjanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū manussā tāni sāṭṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyāni vañkeyyāni appahīnāni samanupassanti. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, evarūpassa bhikkhuno kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na ceva sakkaronti na garuṃ karonti na mānenti na pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne samanupassanti.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na adhikaraṇiko hoti, adhikaraṇasamathassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu na adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sikkhākāmo hoti, sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appiccho hoti, icchāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu appiccho hoti icchāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akkodhano hoti, kodhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī.

vādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akkodhano hoti kodhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu amakkhī hoti, makkhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu amakkhī hoti makkhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu asaṭho hoti, sāṭheyyavinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu asaṭho hoti sāṭheyyavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna (3.0392) caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu amāyāvī hoti, māyāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu amāyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammānaṃ nisāmakajātiko hoti, dhammanisantiyā vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dhammānaṃ nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paṭisallīno hoti, paṭisallānassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo ...pe... ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ paṭisanthārako hoti, paṭisanthārakassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi, bhikkhave, bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ paṭisanthārako hoti paṭisanthārakassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

“Evarūpassa, bhikkhave, bhikkhuno kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne samanupassanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, bhaddassa assājānīyassa kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ manussā ājānīyaṭṭhāne ṭhapeyyuṃ, ājānīyabhojanañca bhojeyyuṃ, ājānīyaparimajjanañca parimajjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ manussā ājānīyaṭṭhāne ca ṭhapenti ājānīyabhojanañca bhojenti ājānīyaparimajjanañca parimajjanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū manussā tāni sāṭṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyāni vañkeyyāni pahīnāni samanupassanti.

“Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, evarūpassa bhikkhuno kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya- ‘aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun’ti, atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa, bhikkhave, viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne samanupassanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Akkosakasuttaṃ

88. “Yo (3.0393) so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akkosakaparibhāsako ariyūpavādī sabrahmacārīnaṃ ṭhānametaṃ avakāso § yaṃ so dasannaṃ byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyya §. Katamesaṃ dasannaṃ? Anadhigataṃ nādhigacchati, adhigatā parihāyati, saddhammassa na vodāyanti, saddhammesu vā adhimāniko hoti anabhirato vā brahmacariyaṃ carati, aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati, gāḷhaṃ vā rogātankaṃ phusati, ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇāti citta-kkhepaṃ, sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yo so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu akkosakaparibhāsako ariyūpavādī sabrahmacārīnaṃ, ṭhānametaṃ avakāso yaṃ so imesaṃ dasannaṃ byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyyā”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Kokālikasuttaṃ

89. § Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho kokāliko bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “pāpicchā, bhante, sārīputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. “Mā hevaṃ, kokālika, mā hevaṃ, kokālika! Pasādehi, kokālika, sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti.

Dutiyampi kho kokāliko bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “kiñcāpi me, bhante, bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva sārīputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. “Mā hevaṃ, kokālika, mā hevaṃ, kokālika! Pasādehi, kokālika, sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti.

Tatīyampi kho kokāliko bhikkhu bhagavantam etadavoca- “kiñcāpi me, bhante, bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva sārīputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. “Mā hevaṃ, kokālika, mā hevaṃ, kokālika! Pasādehi, kokālika (3.0394), sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti.

Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Acirapakkantassa ca kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattīhi piḷākāhi sabbo kāyo phuṭṭo ahosi. Sāsapamattīyo hutvā muggamattīyo ahesuṃ, muggamattīyo hutvā kalāyamattīyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattīyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattīyo ahesuṃ, kolaṭṭhimattīyo hutvā kolamattīyo ahesuṃ, kolamattīyo hutvā āmalakamattīyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattīyo hutvā (tiṇḍukamattīyo ahesuṃ, tiṇḍukamattīyo hutvā,) § beḷuvasalāṭṭukamattīyo ahesuṃ, beḷuvasalāṭṭukamattīyo hutvā billamattīyo ahesuṃ, billamattīyo hutvā pabhijjimsu, pubbañca lohitañca pagghariṃsu. So sudaṃ kadalipattesu seti macchova visagilito.

Atha kho turū paccekabrahmā § yena kokāliko bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā vehāse ṭhatvā kokālikam bhikkhum etadavoca- “pasādehi, kokālika, sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ. Pesalā sārīputtamoggallānā”ti. “Kosi tvaṃ, āvuso”-ti? “Ahaṃ turū paccekabrahmā”ti. “Nanu tvaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā anāgāmi byākato, atha kiñcarahi idhāgato? Passa yāvañca te idaṃ aparaddhan”ti.

Atha kho turū paccekabrahmā kokālikam bhikkhum gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi-

“Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe;

yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

“Yo nindiyam pasamsati, taṃ vā nindati yo pasamsiyo;

vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ, kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

“Appamattako ayaṃ kali, yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo;

sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā, ayameva mahattaro kali;

yo sugatesu manaṃ padūsaye.

“Sataṃ (3.0395) sahaṣṣānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ, chattiṃsati pañca ca abbudāni;

yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti, vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakan”ti.

Atha kho kokāliko bhikkhu teneva ābādhena kālamakāsi. Kālaṅkato ca kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati sārīputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.

Atha kho brahmā sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā sahampati bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kokāliko, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato. Kālaṅkato ca, bhante, kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū āmantesi- “imaṃ, bhikkhave, rattiṃ brahmā sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati maṃ etadavoca- ‘kokāliko, bhante, bhikkhu kālaṅkato; kālaṅkato ca, bhante, kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā’ti. Idamavoca, bhikkhave, brahmā sahampati. Idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi”ti.

Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kīva dīghaṃ nu kho, bhante, padume niraye āyuppamaṇaṃ”ti? “Dīghaṃ kho, bhikkhu, padume niraye āyuppamaṇaṃ. Na taṃ sukaraṃ saṅkhātuṃ- ‘ettakāni vassānīti vā ettakāni vassasatānīti vā ettakāni vassasahasānīti vā ettakāni vassasatasahasānīti vā”ti.

“Sakkā pana, bhante, upamaṃ kātun”ti? “Sakkā, bhikkhū,”ti bhagavā avoca- “seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati khāriko kosalako tilavāho tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ tilaṃ uddhareyya (3.0396). Khippataraṃ kho so, bhikkhu, vīsati khāriko kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva eko abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati abbudā nirayā, evameko nirabbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati nirabbudā nirayā, evameko ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati ababā nirayā, evameko aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati aṭaṭā nirayā, evameko ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati ahahā nirayā, evameko kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati kumudā nirayā, evameko sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati sogandhikā nirayā, evameko uppalako nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati uppalakā nirayā, evameko puṇḍarīko nirayo. Seyyathāpi, bhikkhu, vīsati puṇḍarīkā nirayā, evameko padumo nirayo. Padumaṃ kho pana, bhikkhu, nirayaṃ kokāliko bhikkhu upapanno sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca satthā-

“Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe;

yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

“Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati, taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo;

vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ, kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

“Appamattako ayaṃ kali, yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo;

sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā, ayameva mahattaro kali;

yo sugatesu manaṃ padūsaye.

“Sataṃ sahasānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ, chattiṃsati pañca ca abbudāni;

yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti, vācaṃ manañca pañidhāya pāpakan”ti.
navamaṃ;

10. Khīṇāsavabalaṣuttaṃ

90. Atha kho āyasmā sārīputto yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ sārīputtaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “kati nu kho, sārīputta, khīṇāsavassa (3.03) bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’”ti?

“Dasa, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti. Katamāni dasa? § Idha, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’-ti.

“Puna caparaṃ, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā ...pe... cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā (3.0398) ...pe... pañcīndriyāni... pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni... satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā... ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idampi, bhante, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti.

“Imāni kho, bhante, dasa khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti- ‘khīṇā me āsavā’”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Theravaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Vāhanānando puṇṇiyo, byākaraṃ katthimāniko;
napiyakkosakokāli, khīṇāsavabalena cāti.

(10) 5. upālivaggo

1. Kāmabhogīsuttaṃ

91. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyaṃ viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ bhagavā etadavoca-

“Dasayime, gahapati, kāmabhogī santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame dasa? Idha, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena; adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na piṇeti § na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha (3.0399) pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena; adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena; adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi; dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi; dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi; dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na piṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti. Te ca bhoge gathito § mucchito (3.0400) ajjhosanno § anādinavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati.

“Idha pana, gahapati, ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena; dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti. Te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādinavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena gārayho dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti (3.0401) pīṇeti’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi

pāsaṃso imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso ekena (3.0402) ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti’ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī

dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti’ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge gathito mucchito ajjhosanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī tihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena (3.0 ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti’ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Te ca bhoge gathito mucchito ajjhosanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati’ti, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi tihi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.

“Tatra, gahapati, yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati, ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī catūhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. ‘Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā’ti, iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti’ti, iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti’ti, iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ‘Te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati’ti, iminā catutthena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. Ayaṃ, gahapati, kāmabhogī imehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso.

“Ime kho, gahapati, dasa kāmabhogī santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho, gahapati, dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati, ayaṃ imesaṃ dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho § ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi, gahapati, gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navanītaṃ, navanītamhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo. Sappimaṇḍo tattha aggamakkhāyati.

Evamevaṃ kho, gahapati, imesaṃ dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati (3.0404) puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati, ayaṃ imesaṃ dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho § ca uttamo ca pavaro cā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bhayasuttaṃ

92. § Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtīvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim bhagavā etadavoca-

“Yato, kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakaṃ pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho, so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya- ‘khīṇanira-yomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto. Sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo’ ti.

“Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṃ, gahapati, pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, pāṇātipātā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi § bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati na samparāyikampi § bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati na cetasikampi § dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti.

“Yaṃ, gahapati, adinnādāyī ...pe... kāmesumicchācārī... musāvādī... surāmeraya-majjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammi-kampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati cetasi-kampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati na samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ (3.0405) taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

“Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘itipi so bhagavā ...pe... buddho bhagavā’ ti; dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ vedi-tabbo viññūhī’ ti; saṅghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti- ‘suppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, ujuppaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, ñāyappaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno bhagavato sāvakaṅgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa bhagavato sāvakaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ loka-ssā’ ti; ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti ‘akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi’ . Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

“Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho? Idha, gahapati, ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati- ‘iti imasmim satī idam hoti; imassuppādā idam uppajjati; imasmim asatī idam na hoti; imassa nirodhā idam nirujjhati, yadidaṃ-avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadu-kkha-domanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa

samudayo hoti; avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ...pe... eva-
metassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. Ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo
paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

“Yato kho, gahapati, ariyasāvakaṃ imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni
honti, imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo
paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho (3.0406), so ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ
byākareyya- ‘khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyadu-
ggativinipāto; sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.
Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kiṃdiṭṭhikasuttaṃ

93. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā sāvattiyā viharati jetavane anāthapiṇḍikassa
ārāme. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati divā divassa sāvattiyā nikkhāmi bhaga-
vantaṃ dassanāya. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa etadahosi- “akālo
kho tāva bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Paṭisallīno bhagavā. Manobhāvanīyānampi
bhikkhūnaṃ akālo dassanāya. Paṭisallīnā manobhāvanīyā bhikkhū. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ
yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo
tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena aññatitthiyā paribbājakā saṅgama
samāgama unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitāṃ tiracchānakathaṃ
kathentā nisinnā honti. Addasaṃsu kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā anāthapi-
ṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ dūrato āgacchantā. Divāna aññamaññaṃ saṅghāpesuṃ-
“appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddamakatha. Ayaṃ anāthapiṇḍiko gaha-
pati ārāmaṃ āgacchati samaṇassa gotamassa sāvako. Yāvata kho pana sama-
ṇassa gotamassa sāvakaṃ gihī odātavasanā sāvattiyā paṭivasanti, ayaṃ tesaṃ
aññataro anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati. Appasaddakāmaṃ kho pana te āyasmanto appa-
saddavinītā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino. Appeva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ
viditvā upasaṅkamitabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tuṅhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko
gahapati yena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvaṃ tehi
aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāra-
ṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho anāthapiṇḍikaṃ
gahapatiṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā (3.0407) etadavocuṃ- “vadehi, gahapati,
kiṃdiṭṭhiko samaṇo gotamo”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, bhante, bhagavato sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ
jānāmi”ti.

“Iti kira tvāṃ, gahapati, na samaṇassa gotamassa sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi;
vadehi, gahapati, kiṃdiṭṭhikā bhikkhū”ti? “Bhikkhūnampi kho ahaṃ, bhante, na
sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāmi”ti.

“Iti kira tvāṃ, gahapati, na samaṇassa gotamassa sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi napi
bhikkhūnaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi; vadehi, gahapati, kiṃdiṭṭhikosi tuvaṃ”ti? “Etaṃ
kho, bhante, amhehi na dukkaraṃ byākātuṃ yaṃdiṭṭhikā mayaṃ. Ingha tāva āya-

smanto yathāsakāni diṭṭhigatāni byākarontu, pacchāpetam amhehi na dukkaram bhavissati byākātum yaṃdiṭṭhikā mayan”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro paribbājako anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati”ti.

Aññataropi kho paribbājako anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati”ti.

Aññataropi kho paribbājako anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ... aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati”ti.

Evaṃ vutte anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati te paribbājake etadavoca- “yvāyaṃ, bhante, āyasmā evamāha- ‘sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati’ti, imassa ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhatā cetayitā paṭiccasamuppannā. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. Yaṃ dukkham tadeveso āyasmā allīno, tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagato.

“Yopāyaṃ (3.0408), bhante, āyasmā evamāha- ‘asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati’ti, imassāpi ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhatā cetayitā paṭiccasamuppannā. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. Yaṃ dukkham tadeveso āyasmā allīno, tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagato.

jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ... aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, gahapati'ti, imassāpi ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhatā cetayitā paṭiccasamuppannā. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. Yaṃ dukkham tadeveso āyasmā allīno, tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagato"-ti.

Evaṃ vutte te paribbājakā anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavocum- “byākatāni kho, gahapati, amhehi sabbeheva yathāsakāni diṭṭhigatāni. Vadehi, gahapati, kiṃdiṭṭhikosi tuvan”ti? “Yaṃ kho, bhante, kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. ‘Yaṃ dukkham taṃ netaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā’ti- evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ, bhante”ti.

“Yaṃ kho, gahapati, kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. Yaṃ dukkham tadeva tvam, gahapati, allīno, tadeva tvam, gahapati, ajjhupagato”ti.

“Yaṃ kho, bhante, kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkham. ‘Yaṃ dukkham taṃ netaṃ mama, nesohamasmi, nameso attā’ti- evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya sudīṭṭham. Tassa ca uttari nissaraṇam yathābhūtam pajānāmī”ti.

Evaṃ (3.0409) vutte te paribbājakā tuṇhībhūtā maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyantā appaṭibhānā nisīdiṃsu. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati te paribbājake tuṇhībhūte maṅkubhūte pattakkhandhe adhomukhe pajjhāyante appaṭibhāne viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisīno kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yāvatako ahosi tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ kathāsaḷlāpo taṃ sabbam bhagavato ārocesi. “Sādhu sādhu, gahapati! Evaṃ kho te, gahapati, moghapurisā kālena kālam sahadhammena suniggahitam niggahetabbā”ti.

Atha kho bhagavā anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsīto uṭṭhāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkante anāthapiṇḍike gahapatimhi bhikkhū āmantesī- “yopi so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu vassasatupasampanno § imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, sopi evamevaṃ aññatitthiye paribbājake sahadhammena suniggahitam niggaṇheyya yathā taṃ anāthapiṇḍikena gahapatinā niggahitā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vajjiyamāhitasuttaṃ

94. Ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā campāyaṃ viharati gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre.

Atha kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati divā divassa campāya nikkhami bhagavantam dassanāya. Atha kho vajjiyamāhitassa gahapatissa etadahosi- “akālo kho tava bhagavantam dassanāya. Paṭisallīno bhagavā. Manobhāvanīyānampi bhikkhūnam akālo dassanāya. Paṭisallīnā manobhāvanīyāpi bhikkhū. Yaṃnūnāham yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

Atha (3.0410) kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā saṅgamma samāgamma unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitam tiracchānakatham kathentā nisinnā honti.

Addasaṃsu kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā vajjiyamāhitam gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantam. Disvāna aññamaññam saṅghāpesum- “appasaddā bhonto hontu. Mā bhonto saddamakattha. Ayaṃ vajjiyamāhito gahapati āgacchati samaṇassa gotamassa sāvako. Yāvatā kho pana samaṇassa gotamassa sāvakā gihī odātava-sanā campāyam paṭivasanti, ayaṃ tesam aññataro vajjiyamāhito gahapati. Appasaddakāmā kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino. Appeva nāma appasaddam parisam veditvā upasaṅkamitabbam maññeyyā”ti.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tuṅhī ahesum. Atha kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati yena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyam katham sāraṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho vajjiyamāhitam gahapatiṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocum- “saccam kira, gahapati, samaṇo gotamo sabbam tapam garahati, sabbam tapassim lūkhājivim ekamsena upakkosati upavadati”ti? “Na kho, bhante, bhagavā sabbam tapam garahati napi sabbam tapassim lūkhājivim ekamsena upakkosati upavadati. Gārayham kho, bhante, bhagavā garahati, pasamsitabbam pasamsati. Gārayham kho pana, bhante, bhagavā garahanto pasamsitabbam pasamsanto vibhajjavādo bhagavā. Na so bhagavā ettha ekamsavādo”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro paribbājako vajjiyamāhitam gahapatiṃ etadavoca- “āgamehi tvaṃ, gahapati, yassa tvaṃ samaṇassa gotamassa vaṇṇam bhāsati, samaṇo gotamo venayiko appaññattiko”ti? “Etthapāham, bhante, āyasmante vakkhāmi sahadhammena- ‘idaṃ kusalan’ti, bhante, bhagavatā paññattam; ‘idaṃ akusalan’ti, bhante, bhagavatā paññattam. Iti kusalākusalam bhagavā paññāpaya-māno sapaññattiko bhagavā; na so bhagavā venayiko appaññattiko”ti.

Evaṃ (3.0411) vutte te paribbājakā tuṅhībhūtā maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyantā appaṭibhānā nisīdiṃsu. Atha kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati te paribbājake tuṅhībhūte maṅkubhūte pattakkhandhe adhomukhe pajjhāyante appaṭibhāne veditvā utthāyāsana yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisinnam kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati yāvatako ahosi tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ kathāsa-llāpo tam sabbam bhagavato ārocesi.

“Sādhu sādhu, gahapati! Evaṃ kho te, gahapati, moghapurisā kālena kālam sahadhammena suniggahitam niggahetabbā. Nāham, gahapati, sabbam tapam

tapitabbanti vadāmi; na ca panāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbaṃ tapaṃ na tapitabbanti vadāmi; nāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbaṃ samādānaṃ samāditabbanti vadāmi; na panāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbaṃ samādānaṃ na samāditabbanti vadāmi; nāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbaṃ padhānaṃ padahitabbanti vadāmi; na panāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbaṃ padhānaṃ na padahitabbanti vadāmi; nāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbo paṭini-ssaggo paṭinissajjitabboti vadāmi. Na panāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbo paṭinissaggo na paṭinissajjitabboti vadāmi; nāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbā vimutti vimuccitabbāti vadāmi; na panāhaṃ, gahapati, sabbā vimutti na vimuccitabbāti vadāmi.

“Yañhi, gahapati, tapaṃ tapato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ tapaṃ na tapitabbanti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa gahapati, tapaṃ tapato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ tapaṃ tapitabbanti vadāmi.

“Yañhi, gahapati, samādānaṃ samādiyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ samādānaṃ na samāditabbanti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa, gahapati, samādānaṃ samādiyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ samādānaṃ samāditabbanti vadāmi.

“Yañhi, gahapati, padhānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpaṃ padhānaṃ na padahitabbanti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa, gahapati, padhānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpaṃ padhānaṃ padahitabbanti vadāmi.

“Yañhi (3.0412), gahapati, paṭinissaggaṃ paṭinissajjato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpo paṭinissaggo na paṭinissajjitabboti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa, gahapati, paṭinissaggaṃ paṭinissajjato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpo paṭinissaggo paṭinissajjitabboti vadāmi.

“Yañhi, gahapati, vimuttiṃ vimuccato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti, evarūpā vimutti na vimuccitabbāti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa, gahapati, vimuttiṃ vimuccato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, evarūpā vimutti vimuccitabbāti vadāmi”ti.

Atha kho vajjiyamāhito gahapati bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho bhagavā acirapakkante vajjiyamāhite gahapatimhi bhikkhū āmantesi—“yopi so, bhikkhave, bhikkhu dīgharattaṃ apparajakkho imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, sopi evamevaṃ aññatitthiye paribbājake sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇheyya yathā taṃ vajjiyamāhitena gahapatinā niggaḥitā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Uttiyasuttaṃ

95. Atha kho uttiyo paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho uttiyo paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etada-

voca- “kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti?
“Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ, uttiya, mayā- ‘sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti.

“Kiṃ pana, bho gotama, asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti?
“Etampi kho, uttiya, abyākataṃ mayā- ‘asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ... aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā (3.0413) ... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti?
“Etampi kho, uttiya, abyākataṃ mayā- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti, iti puṭṭho samāno ‘abyākataṃ kho etaṃ, uttiya, mayā- sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ pana, bho gotama, asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘etampi kho, uttiya, abyākataṃ mayā asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ... aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘etampi kho, uttiya, abyākataṃ mayā- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi. Atha kiñcarahi bhotā gotamena byākatan”ti?

“Abhiññāya kho ahaṃ, uttiya, sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ desemi sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyā”ti.

“Yaṃ panetaṃ bhavaṃ gotamo abhiññāya sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ desesi sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, sabbo vā § tena loko nīyati § upaḍḍho vā tibhāgo vā”ti §? Evaṃ vutte bhagavā tuṅhī ahosi.

Atha (3.0414) kho āyasmato ānandassa etadahosi- “mā hevaṃ kho uttiyo paribbājako pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ paṭilabhi- ‘sabbasāmukkaṃsikaṃ vata me samaṇo gotamo pañhaṃ puṭṭho saṃsādeti, no vissajjeti, na nūna visahatī’ti. Tadassa uttiyassa paribbājakassa dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāyā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā ānando uttiyaṃ paribbājakaṃ etadavoca- “tenahāvuso uttiya, upamaṃ te karissāmi. Upamāya midhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathāpi, āvuso uttiya, rañño paccantimaṃ nagaraṃ daḷhuddhāpaṃ § daḷhapākāratoraṇaṃ ekadvāraṃ. Tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byatto medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivāretā ñātānaṃ pavesetā. So tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapathaṃ anukkamati. Anupariyāyapathaṃ anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhiṃ vā pākāravivaraṃ vā, antamaso biḷāranikkhamanamattampi. No ca khvassa evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti- ‘ettakā paṇā imaṃ nagaraṃ pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā’ti. Atha khvassa evamettha hoti- ‘ye kho keci oḷārikā paṇā imaṃ nagaraṃ pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā, sabbe te iminā dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā’ti.

“Evamevaṃ kho, āvuso uttiya, na tathāgatassa evaṃ ussukkaṃ hoti- ‘sabbo vā tena loko nīyati, upaḍḍho vā, tibhāgo vā’ti. Atha kho evamettha tathāgatassa hoti- ‘ye kho keci lokamhā nīyiṃsu vā nīyanti vā nīyissanti vā, sabbe te pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā. Evamete § lokamhā nīyiṃsu vā nīyanti vā nīyissanti vā’ti. Yadeva kho tvaṃ §, āvuso uttiya, bhagavantaṃ pañhaṃ § apucchi tadevettaṃ pañhaṃ bhagavantaṃ aññena pariyāyena apucchi. Tasmā te taṃ bhagavā na byākāsī”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kokanudasuttaṃ

96. “Ekaṃ (3.0415) samayaṃ āyasmā ānando rājagahe viharati tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā ānando rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodā tenu-pasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ. Tapodāya § gattāni parisiñcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Kokanudopi kho paribbājako rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena tapodā tenu-pasaṅkami gattāni parisiñcituṃ.

Addasā kho kokanudo paribbājako āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantā. Disvāna āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavoca- “kvettha §, āvuso”ti? “Ahamāvuso, bhikkhū”ti.

“Katamesaṃ, āvuso, bhikkhūnan”ti? “Samaṇānaṃ, āvuso, sakyaputtiyānan”ti.

“Puccheyyāma mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ kiñcideva desaṃ, sace āyasmā okāsaṃ

karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. “Pucchāvuso, sutvā vedissāmā”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho, ‘sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
§ bhavan’ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- ‘sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ
moghamaññan”ti.

“Kiṃ pana, bho, ‘asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavan’ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- ‘asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ
moghamaññan”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho, antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ...
aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavan’ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti.

“Tena (3.0416) hi bhavaṃ na jānāti, na passatī”ti? “Na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, na
jānāmi na passāmi. Jānāmahaṃ, āvuso, passāmi”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho, sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavan’ti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- sassato loko, ida-
meva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ pana, bho, asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavan’ti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- asassato loko, ida-
meva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho, antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ...
aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇā... hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti- evaṃdiṭṭhi
bhavanti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso, evaṃdiṭṭhi- neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti vadesi.

“Tena hi bhavaṃ na jānāti na passatī”ti, iti puṭṭho samāno- ‘na kho ahaṃ, āvuso,
na jānāmi na passāmi. Jānāmahaṃ, āvuso, passāmi”ti vadesi. Yathā kathaṃ panā-
vuso, imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabbo”ti?

“Sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti kho, āvuso, diṭṭhigatameṭaṃ.
‘Asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti kho, āvuso, diṭṭhigatameṭaṃ.
Antavā loko ...pe... anantavā loko... taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ... aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ... hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... hoti
ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā... ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan’ti kho, āvuso, diṭṭhigatameṭaṃ.

“Yāvatā (3.0417), āvuso, diṭṭhi § yāvatā diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhi-adhiṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhipa-
riyuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhisamuttānaṃ diṭṭhisamuggāto §, tamahaṃ jānāmi tamahaṃ
passāmi. Tamahaṃ jānanto tamahaṃ passanto kyāhaṃ vakkhāmi- ‘na jānāmi na
passāmi”ti? Jānāmahaṃ, āvuso, passāmi”ti.

“Ko nāmo āyasmā, kathañca panāyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānanti”ti? “‘Āna-
ndo’ti kho me, āvuso, nāmaṃ. ‘Ānando’ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānanti”ti.

“Mahācariyena vata kira, bho, saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimha- ‘āyasmā ānando’ti. Sace hi mayaṃ jāneyyāma- ‘ayaṃ āyasmā ānando’ti, ettakampi no nappa-
ṭibhāyeyya §. Khamatu ca me āyasmā ānando”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Āhuneyyasuttaṃ

97. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa.

“Katamehi dasahi? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu silavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvara-
saṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī, samā-
dāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.

“Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. Ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjheka-
lyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā
paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā.

“Kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko.

“Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti sammādassanena samannāgato.

“Anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti- ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti; bahu-
dhāpi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ, tirobhāvaṃ; tirokuṭṭaṃ tiropākāraṃ (3.0418) tiro-
pabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ
karoti, seyyathāpi uduke; udukepi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ;
ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; imepi candimasūriye evaṃ-
mahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati § parimajjati, yāva brahmalo-
kāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

“Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti
dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca.

“Parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti. Sarāgaṃ vā
cittaṃ ‘sarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti; vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ ‘vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti;
sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ... vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ... samohaṃ vā cittaṃ... vītamohaṃ vā
cittaṃ... saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ... mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ...
amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ... sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ... samā-
hitaṃ vā cittaṃ... asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ... vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ... avimuttaṃ vā
cittaṃ ‘avimuttaṃ cittaṃ’ti pajānāti.

“Anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi
jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo
tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi
jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃva-
ṭṭavivaṭṭakappe- ‘amutrāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃ-
sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrā-
pāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃ-
vedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapannoti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ ane-
kavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

“Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti- ‘ime vata kho bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena (3.0419) samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā; ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapannā’ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe, sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

“Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalika-raṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Therasuttaṃ

98. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato thero bhikkhu yassaṃ yassaṃ disāyaṃ viharati, phāsuyeva viharati. Katamehi dasahi? Thero hoti rattaññū cira-pabbajito, sīlavā hoti ...pe... samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto hoti ...pe... diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdho, ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, adhikaraṇasamuppādavūpasamakusalo hoti, dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo, santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-sanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, pāsādiko hoti abhikkantapaṭikkante § susaṃvuto antaraghare nisajjāya, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭha-dhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānañca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Imehi (3.0420) kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato thero bhikkhu yassaṃ yassaṃ disāyaṃ viharati, phāsuyeva viharati”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upālisuttaṃ

99. Atha kho āyasmā upāli yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā upāli bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “icchāmaṃ, bhante, araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitun”ti.

“Durabhisambhavāni hi kho §, upāli, araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni. Dukkaraṃ pavivekaṃ durabhiramaṃ. Ekatte haranti maññe mano vanāni samādhiṃ alabhamānassa bhikkhuno. Yo kho, upāli, evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ samādhiṃ alabhamāno araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevissāmi’ti, tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ‘saṃsīdissati vā uplavissati vā’ti §.

“Seyyathāpi, upāli, mahā-udakarahado. Atha āgaccheyya hatthināgo sattara-tano vā aḍḍhatṭharatano § vā. Tassa evamassa- ‘yaṃnūnāhaṃ imaṃ udakarahadaṃ ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷeyyaṃ piṭṭhisāṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷeyyaṃ. Kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷitvā piṭṭhisāṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷitvā nhatvā § ca pivitvā ca paccuttarivā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyyan’ti. So taṃ udakarahadaṃ ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷeyya piṭṭhisāṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷeyya; kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷitvā piṭṭhisāṃdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kīḷitvā nhatvā ca pivitvā ca paccuttarivā yena kāmaṃ pakkameyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Mahā, upāli §, attabhāvo gambhīre gādhaṃ vindati.

“Atha āgaccheyya saso vā biḷāro vā. Tassa evamassa- ‘ko cāhaṃ, ko ca hatthi-
nāgo! Yaṃnūnāhaṃ imaṃ udakarahadaṃ ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi
khiḍḍaṃ kiḷeyyaṃ piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kiḷeyyaṃ; kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi
khiḍḍaṃ kiḷitvā piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍaṃ kiḷitvā nhatvā ca pivitvā ca paccutta-
ritvā yena kāmāṃ pakkameyyan’ti. So taṃ udakarahadaṃ sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā
pakkhandeyya. Tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ‘saṃsīdissati vā uplavissati vā’ti (3.0421).
Taṃ kissa hetu? Paritto, upāli, attabhāvo gambhīre gādhaṃ na vindati. Evamevaṃ
kho, upāli, yo evaṃ vadeyya- ‘ahaṃ samādhiṃ alabhamāno araṇṇavanapatthāni
pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevissāmi’ti, tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ- ‘saṃsīdissati vā upla-
vissati vā’ti.

“Seyyathāpi, upāli, daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako sakena muttakarī-
sena kiḷati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, nanvāyaṃ kevalā paripūrā bālakhiḍḍā”ti?
“Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Sa kho so, upāli, kumāro aparena samayena vuddhimanvāya indriyānaṃ pari-
pākamanvāya yāni kānici kumārakānaṃ kiḷāpanakāni bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ-
vaṅkakaṃ § ghaṭikaṃ mokkhacikaṃ ciṅgulakaṃ § pattāḷhakaṃ rathakaṃ
dhanukaṃ, tehi kiḷati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, nanvāyaṃ khiḍḍā purimāya
khiḍḍāya abhikkantatarā ca paṇītarā cā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Sa kho so, upāli, kumāro aparena samayena vuddhimanvāya indriyānaṃ pari-
pākamanvāya pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti cakkhavi-
ññeyyehi rūpehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi,
sotaviññeyyehi saddehi... ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi... jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi...
kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi itṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhi-
tehi rajanīyehi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, nanvāyaṃ khiḍḍā purimāhi khiḍḍāhi abhi-
kkantatarā ca paṇītarā cā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

§ “Idha kho pana vo §, upāli, tathāgato loke uppajjati arahaṃ sammāsa-
mbuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi
satthā devamanussānaṃ buddho bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakaṃ samā-
rakaṃ sabrahmakaṃ sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajaṃ sadevamanussaṃ sayāṃ
abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti. So dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ
pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti.

“Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmim vā kule
paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā tathāgate saddhaṃ paṭilabhati. So (3.0422)
tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘sambādho gharāvāso
rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā. Nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantapa-
ripuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitāṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritaṃ. Yaṃnū-
nāhaṃ kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā anagā-
riyaṃ pabbajeyyan’ti.

“So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā
bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātipa-
rivaṭṭaṃ pahāya kesamassaṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā

anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

“So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabba-pāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

“Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikañkhī; athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharati.

“Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā gāma-dhammā.

“Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa.

“Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī; samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitam.

“So (3.0423) bījagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhattiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti, mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti, uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti, jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, āmakamaṃsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, dāsīdāsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, hatthigava-ssavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, khattavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti, dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti, kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti, tulākūṭakaṃsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti, ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato hoti, chedanavadhabandhanaviparāmosa-ālopasahasākārā paṭivirato hoti.

“So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena. Yena yeneva pakkamati samādāyeva pakkamati, seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evamevaṃ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena. Yena yeneva pakkamati samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ anavajjasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

“So cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī. Yatvādhi-karaṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati; rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ

phusitvā... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī. Yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati; rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato ajjhattaṃ abyāsekasukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti.

“So (3.0424) abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samiñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāva-kamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṅhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

“So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato, iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato, iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññe samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So araññaṃgato vā rukkhamaṃgato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satīṃ upaṭṭhapetvā.

“So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi kho, upāli, mama sāvakaṃ attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā arañña-
napatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā
viharanti.

“Puna (3.0425) caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ...pe...
dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ vihāro
purimehi vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi kho, upāli, mama sāvakaṃ attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā arañña-
napatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā
viharanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā ...pe... tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasa-
mpajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi vihārehi abhi-
kkantataro ca paṇītataro cā’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi kho, upāli, mama sāvakaṃ attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā arañña-
napatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā
viharanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā ...pe... catutthaṃ jhānaṃ
...pe....

Puna caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasa-
ññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsa-
ñcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ vihāro
purimehi vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi kho, upāli, mama sāvakaṃ attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā arañña-
napatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā
viharanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati ...pe....

“Sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ
upasampajja viharati ...pe....

“Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘santametaṃ paṇītametaṃ’ti neva-
saññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ
vihāro purimehi vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā’”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi (3.0426) kho, upāli, mama sāvakaṃ attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā
araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasa-
datthā viharanti.

“Puna caparaṃ, upāli, bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samati-
kkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati; paññāya cassa disvā
āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi, upāli, ‘nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi vihā-

rehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā”ti? “Evaṃ, bhante”.

“Imampi kho, upāli, mama sāvakā attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā arañṇava-
napatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, anuppattasatthā ca viharanti. Ingha
tvam, upāli, saṅghe viharāhi. Saṅghe te viharato phāsu bhavissatī”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Abhabbasuttaṃ

100. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhamme appahāya abhabbo arahattaṃ sacchi-
kātuṃ. Katame dasa? Rāgaṃ, dosaṃ, mohaṃ, kodhaṃ, upanāhaṃ, makkhaṃ,
paḷāsaṃ, issaṃ, macchariyaṃ, mānaṃ- ime kho bhikkhave, dasa dhamme appa-
hāya abhabbo arahattaṃ sacchikātuṃ.

“Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhamme pahāya bhabbo arahattaṃ sacchikātuṃ.
Katame dasa? Rāgaṃ, dosaṃ, mohaṃ, kodhaṃ, upanāhaṃ, makkhaṃ, paḷāsaṃ,
issaṃ, macchariyaṃ, mānaṃ- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhamme pahāya bhabbo
arahattaṃ sacchikātun”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Upālivaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Kāmabhogī bhayaṃ diṭṭhi, vajjiyamāhituttiyā;
kokanudo āhuneyyo, thero upāli abhabboti.

Dutiyaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

3. Tatiyaṇṇāsakaṃ

(11) 1. samaṇasaññāvaggo

1. Samaṇasaññāsuttaṃ

101. “Tisso (3.0427) imā, bhikkhave, samaṇasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā satta
dhamme paripūrenti. Katamā tisso? Vevaṇṇiyamhi ajjhupagato, parapaṭibaddhā
me jīvikā, añño me ākappo karaṇīyoti- imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso samaṇasaññā
bhāvitā bahulikatā satta dhamme paripūrenti.

“Katame satta? Santatakārī § hoti santatavutti § sīlesu, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyā-
pajjo hoti, anatimānī hoti, sikkhākāmo hoti, idamatthaṃtissa hoti jīvitaparikkhāresu,
āradhaviṇṇīyo ca § viharati. Imā kho, bhikkhave, tisso samaṇasaññā bhāvitā bahu-
likatā ime satta dhamme paripūrentī”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Bojjhaṅgasuttam

102. “Sattime, bhikkhave, bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā tisso vijjā paripūrenti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, vīriyasambojjhaṅgo, pītisambojjhaṅgo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo- ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā tisso vijjā paripūrenti. Katamā tisso? Idha, bhikkhave, bhikkhu anakavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, seyyathidaṃ- ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo ...pe... iti sākāram sa-uddesaṃ anakavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati. Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena ...pe... yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Āsavānaṃ khayā ...pe... sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ime kho, bhikkhave, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulikatā imā tisso vijjā paripūrenti” ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Micchattasuttam

103. “Micchattam (3.0428), bhikkhave, āgamma virādhanā hoti, no ārādhanā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, micchattam āgamma virādhanā hoti, no ārādhanā? Micchādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo pahoti, micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti, micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti, micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvo pahoti, micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti, micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti, micchāsatisa micchāsamādhi pahoti, micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇaṃ pahoti, micchāñāṇissa § micchāvimutti pahoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, micchattam āgamma virādhanā hoti, no ārādhanā.

“Sammattam, bhikkhave, āgamma ārādhanā hoti, no virādhanā. Kathañca, bhikkhave, sammattam āgamma ārādhanā hoti, no virādhanā? Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatisa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇissa § sammāvimutti pahoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sammattam āgamma ārādhanā hoti, no virādhanā” ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bījasuttam

104. § “Micchādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, purisapuggalassa micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācassa micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmassa micchāsatisa micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇissa micchāvimuttissa yañca kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ § yañca vacīkammaṃ... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattam samādinnaṃ yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa §, bhikkhave, pāpikā.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, nimbabijaṃ vā kosātakibijaṃ vā tittakālābubijaṃ vā

allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yañceva pathavirasaṃ upādiyati yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati (3.0429), sabbaṃ taṃ tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijañhi, bhikkhave, pāpakaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācassa micchākamma-ntassa micchā-ājivassa micchāvāyāmassa micchāsatissa micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇissa micchāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yañca vacīkammaṃ... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa, bhikkhave, pāpikā.

“Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, purisapuggalassa sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācassa sammākammantassa sammā-ājivassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatissa sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇissa sammāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yañca vacīkammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa, bhikkhave, bhaddikā.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, ucchubijaṃ vā sālibijaṃ vā muddikābijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yañca pathavirasaṃ upādiyati yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabbaṃ taṃ sātattāya madhurattāya asecanakattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijañhi bhikkhave, bhaddakaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhikassa ...pe. ... sammāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yañca vacīkammaṃ... yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa, bhikkhave, bhaddikā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Vijjāsuttaṃ

105. “Avijjā, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Avijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi pahoti, micchādiṭṭhikassa micchāsaṅkappo pahoti, micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti, micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti, micchākammantassa (3.0430) micchā-ājivo pahoti, micchā-ājivassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti, micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti, micchāsatisa micchāsamādhi pahoti, micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇaṃ pahoti, micchāñāṇissa micchāvimutti pahoti.

“Vijjā, bhikkhave, pubbaṅgamā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā, anvadeva hirottappaṃ. Vijjāgatassa, bhikkhave, viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahoti, sammādiṭṭhikassa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājivo pahoti, sammā-ājivassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatisa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇissa sammāvimutti pahoti”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Nijjarasuttaṃ

106. § “Dasayimāni, bhikkhave, nijjaravatthūni. Katamāni dasa? Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsaṅkappassa, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo hoti; ye ca micchāsaṅkappapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammāsaṅkappapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāvācassa, bhikkhave, micchāvācā nijjiṇṇā hoti; ye ca micchāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammāvācāpaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto nijjiṇṇo hoti; ye ca micchākammantapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammākammantapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammā-ājivassa (3.0431), bhikkhave, micchā-ājivo nijjiṇṇo hoti; ye ca micchā-ājivapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammā-ājivapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo nijjiṇṇo hoti; ye ca micchāvāyāmapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammāvāyāmapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsatisa, bhikkhave, micchāsati nijjiṇṇā hoti; ye ca micchāsati-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti; sammāsati-paccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsamādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhi nijjiṅṇo hoti; ye ca micchāsamādhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṅṇā honti; sammāsamādhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāñāṇissa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṅṇaṃ hoti; ye ca micchāñāṇapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṅṇā honti; sammāñāṇapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāvimuttissa, bhikkhave, micchāvimutti nijjiṅṇā hoti; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṅṇā honti; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Imāni kho, bhikkhave, dasa nijjaravatthūnī”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dhovanasuttaṃ

107. “Atthi, bhikkhave, dakkhiṇesu janapadesu dhovanaṃ nāma. Tattha hoti annampi pānampi khajjampi bhojjampi leyyampi peyyampi naccampi gītampi vādītampi. Atthetaṃ, bhikkhave, dhovanaṃ; ‘netāṃ natthī’ti vadāmi. Tañca kho etaṃ, bhikkhave, dhovanaṃ hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anariyaṃ anatthasaṃhitāṃ na nibbidāya na virāgāya (3.0432) na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattati.

“Ahañca kho, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ dhovanaṃ desessāmi, yaṃ dhovanaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, yaṃ dhovanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosaṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamañca taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ dhovanaṃ, (yaṃ dhovanaṃ) § ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, yaṃ dhovanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti?

“Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi niddhotā hoti; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa niddhotā honti; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsaṅkappaṃ, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo niddhoto hoti ...pe... sammāvācassa, bhikkhave, micchāvācā niddhotā hoti... sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto niddhoto hoti... sammā-ājīvassa, bhikkhave, micchā-ājīvo niddhoto hoti... sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo niddhoto hoti... sammāsatissa, bhikkhave, micchāsatī niddhotā hoti... sammāsa-

mādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhi niddhoto hoti... sammāñāṇissa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ niddhotaṃ hoti ...pe....

“Sammāvimuttissa (3.0433), bhikkhave, micchāvimutti niddhotā hoti; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa niddhotā honti; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ dhovanaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, yaṃ dhovanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Tikicchakasuttaṃ

108. “Tikicchakā, bhikkhave, virecanaṃ denti pittasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya, semhasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya, vātasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya. Atthetaṃ, bhikkhave, virecanaṃ; ‘netamaṃ natthi’ti vadāmi. Tañca kho etaṃ, bhikkhave, virecanaṃ sampajjatipi vipajjatipi.

“Ahañca kho, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ virecanaṃ desessāmi, yaṃ virecanaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ virecanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamañca taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ virecanaṃ, yaṃ virecanaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ virecanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti?

“Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi virittā hoti; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa virittā honti; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsaṅkappa (3.0434), bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo viritto hoti ...pe... sammāvācassa, bhikkhave, micchāvācā virittā hoti... sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto viritto hoti... sammā-ājivassa, bhikkhave, micchā-ājivo viritto hoti... sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo viritto hoti... sammāsatissa, bhikkhave, micchāsatī virittā hoti... sammāsamādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhi viritto hoti... sammāñāṇissa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ virittaṃ hoti ...pe....

“Sammāvimuttissa, bhikkhave, micchāvimutti virittā hoti; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa virittā honti; sammā-

vimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ virecanaṃ yaṃ virecanaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ virecanaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti ...pe... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Vamanasuttaṃ

109. “Tikicchakā, bhikkhave, vamaṇaṃ denti pittasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya, semhasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya, vātasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya. Atthetaṃ, bhikkhave, vamaṇaṃ; ‘netaṃ natthi’ti vadāmi. Tañca kho etaṃ, bhikkhave, vamaṇaṃ sampajjatipi vipajjatipi.

“Ahañca kho, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ desessāmi, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe....

“Katamañca taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti ...pe... sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti?

“Sammādiṭṭhikassa (3.0435), bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi vantā hoti; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa vantā honti; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

vācassa, bhikkhave, micchāvācā vantā hoti... sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto vanto hoti... sammā-ājivassa bhikkhave, micchā-ājivo vanto hoti... sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo vanto hoti... sammāsatissa, bhikkhave, micchāsati vantā hoti... sammāsamādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhī vanto hoti... sammāñāṇissa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ vantaṃ hoti ...pe....

“Sammāvimuttissa, bhikkhave, micchāvimutti vantā hoti; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa vantā honti; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ kho taṃ, bhikkhave, ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ yaṃ vamaṇaṃ sampajjatiyeva no vipajjati, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgamma jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti ...pe... sokaparidevadu-kkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Niddhamanīyasuttaṃ

110. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, niddhamanīyā dhammā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, micchādiṭṭhi niddhantā hoti; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa niddhantā honti; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

“Sammāsaṅkappaṃ, bhikkhave, micchāsaṅkappo niddhanto hoti ...pe... sammāvācassa bhikkhave, micchāvācā niddhantā hoti... sammākammantassa, bhikkhave, micchākammanto niddhanto hoti... sammā-ājivassa, bhikkhave, micchā-ājivo niddhanto hoti... sammāvāyāmassa, bhikkhave, micchāvāyāmo niddhanto hoti... sammāsatissa, bhikkhave, micchāsati niddhantā hoti... sammāsamādhissa, bhikkhave, micchāsamādhī niddhanto hoti... sammāñāṇissa, bhikkhave, micchāñāṇaṃ niddhantaṃ hoti....

“Sammāvimuttissa (3.0436), bhikkhave, micchāvimutti niddhantā hoti; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa niddhantā honti; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa niddhamanīyā dhammā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Paṭhama-asekhasuttaṃ

111. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnō kho so bhikkhu bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Asekho asekho’ti, bhante, vuccati. Kittāvatā bhante, bhikkhu asekho hoti”ti? “Idha, bhikkhu, bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsaṅkappaṇa samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammākammantena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammā-ājivena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāsatīyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti,

asekhena sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhu, bhikkhu asekho hoti”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dutiya-asekhasuttaṃ

112. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, asekhīyā dhammā. Katame dasa? Asekhā sammādiṭṭhi, asekho sammāsaṅkappo, asekhā sammāvācā, asekho sammākammanto, asekho sammā-ājīvo, asekho sammāvāyāmo, asekhā sammāsati, asekho sammāsamādhī, asekhamaṃ sammāñāṇamaṃ, asekhā sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa asekhīyā dhammā”ti. Dvādasamaṃ.

Samaṇasaññāvaggo paṭhamao.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Saññā bojjaṅgā micchattaṃ, bījamaṃ vijjāya nijjamaṃ;
dhovanaṃ tikicchā vamaṃ niddhamanaṃ dve asekhāti.

(12) 2. paccorohaṇivaggo

1. Paṭhama-adhammasuttaṃ

113. § “Adhammo (3.0437) ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo anattho ca; dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca veditvā anatthañca, dhammañca veditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo ca anattho ca? Micchādiṭṭhi, micchāsaṅkappo, micchāvācā, micchākammanto, micchā-ājīvo, micchāvāyāmo, micchāsati, micchāsamādhī, micchāñāṇamaṃ, micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, adhammo ca anattho ca.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dhammo ca attho ca? Sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī, sammāñāṇamaṃ, sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dhammo ca attho ca.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo anattho ca; dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca veditvā anatthañca, dhammañca veditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiya-adhammasuttaṃ

114. “Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anattho ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca veditvā dhammañca, anatthañca veditvā atthañca yathā

dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho?”

“Micchādiṭṭhi, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammādiṭṭhi dhammo; ye ca micchādiṭṭhi-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāsaṅkappo (3.0438), bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsaṅkappo dhammo; ye ca micchāsaṅkappapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāsaṅkappapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāvācā, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvācā dhammo; ye ca micchāvācā-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāvācāpaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchākammanto, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammākammanto dhammo; ye ca micchākammantapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammākammantapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchā-ājīvo, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammā-ājīvo dhammo; ye ca micchā-ājīva-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammā-ājīvapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāvāyāmo, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvāyāmo dhammo; ye ca micchāvāyāmapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāvāyāmapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāsati, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsati dhammo; ye ca micchāsati-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāsati-paccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāsamādhi, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsamādhi dhammo; ye ca micchāsamādhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāsamādhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāñāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo; ye ca micchāñāṇapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāñāṇapaccayā (3.0439) ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāvimutti, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvimutti dhammo; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan'ti.

Dutiyam.

3. Tatiya-adhammasuttaṃ

115. “Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato uṭṭhāyāsana vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa bhagavato etadahosi- “idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsana vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti?

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho āyasmā ānando satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā ānando imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma §. Yathā no āyasmā ānando byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti.

Atha (3.0440) kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etadavocum-

“Idaṃ kho no, āvuso ānanda, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsana vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘adhammo ca ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti.

kho no, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- adhammo ca ...pe... tathā paṭipajjita-
bbanti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthā-
rena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā'ti?

“Tesaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā ānando satthu
ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā
ānando imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ
avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā ānando
tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭi-
puccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā ānando byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā'ti.
Vibhajatu āyasmā ānando”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, puriso sārattiko sāragavesī sārapariyesanaṃ caramāno
mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ
sākhāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya; evaṃsampadamidaṃ āyasma-
ntānaṃ satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ bhagavantaṃ atisitivā amhe etamatthaṃ
paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha. So hāvuso, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati,
cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa
ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi
yaṃ tumhe bhagavantaṃyeva (3.0441) upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipucche-
yyātha. Yathā vo bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Addhāvuso ānanda, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇa-
bhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā
dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ mayaṃ bhagava-
ntaṃyeva upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no bhagavā
byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā ānando satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito
sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā ānando imassa
bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa
vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ. Vibhajatāyasmā ānando agaruṃ katvā”ti.

“Tenahāvuso, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evamāvuso”-
ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa paccassosuṃ. Athāyasmā ānando etada-
voca-

“Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ
avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo
dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca,
anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban'ti.

Katamo cāvuso, adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca
attho?

“Micchādiṭṭhi, āvuso, adhammo; sammādiṭṭhi dhammo; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipa-
ccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammādiṭṭhi-
paccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāsaṅkappo, āvuso, adhammo; sammāsaṅkappo dhammo... micchāvācā,

āvuso, adhammo; sammāvācā dhammo ... micchākammanto, āvuso, adhammo; sammākammanto dhammo... micchā-ājīvo, āvuso, adhammo; sammā-ājīvo (3.0442) dhammo... micchāvāyāmo, āvuso, adhammo; sammāvāyāmo dhammo... micchā-sati, āvuso, adhammo; sammāsati dhammo... micchāsamādhi, āvuso, adhammo; sammāsamādhi dhammo... micchāñāṇaṃ, āvuso, adhammo; sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo....

Micchāvimutti, āvuso, adhammo; sammāvimutti dhammo; ye ca micchāvimutti-paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Ayaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisīvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti, imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe, āvuso, bhagavantaṃ yeva upasaṅkavitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo bhagavā byākaroti § tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandivā anumodivā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ; upasaṅkavitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Yaṃ kho no bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisīvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti.

“Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa bhagavato etadahosi- ‘idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisīvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajivā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho- adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabbanti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti?

“Tesaṃ (3.0443) no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā ānando satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacāriṇaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā ānando imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkavitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā ānando byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā’ti.

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yenāyasmā ānando tenupasaṅkamimhā; upasaṅkavitvā āyasmantaṃ ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ apucchimhā. Tesaṃ no, bhante, āyasmatā ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho suvibhatto”ti §.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhave! Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, ānando. Mahāpañño, bhikkhave, ānando. Maṃ cepi tumhe, bhikkhave, upasaṅkavitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi cetāṃ evamevaṃ § byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ ānandena byākataṃ.

Eso ceva tassa § attho evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ajitasuttaṃ

116. Atha kho ajito paribbājako yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho ajito paribbājako bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-
“Amhākaṃ, bho gotama, paṇḍito nāma sabrahmacārī. Tena pañcamattāni citta-
tṭhānasatāni cintitāni, yehi aññatitthiyā upāraddhāva jānanti § upāraddhasmā”ti §.
Atha (3.0444) kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi- “dhāretha no tumhe, bhikkhave,
paṇḍitavatthūnī”ti? “Etassa, bhagavā, kālo etassa, sugata, kālo yaṃ bhagavā
bhāseyya, bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti”ti.

“Tena hi, bhikkhave, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ,
bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco adhammikenā vādena adhammikaṃ vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisāṃ rañjeti. Tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti- ‘paṇḍito vata, bho, paṇḍito vata, bho’ti.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco adhammikenā vādena dhammikaṃ vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisāṃ rañjeti. Tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti- ‘paṇḍito vata, bho, paṇḍito vata, bho’ti.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco adhammikenā vādena dhammikaṃ vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisāṃ rañjeti. Tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti- ‘paṇḍito vata, bho, paṇḍito vata, bho’ti.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammaṃca veditvā dhammaṃca, anattaṃca veditvā atthaṃca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho? Micchādiṭṭhi, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammādiṭṭhi dhammo; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchāsaṅkappo, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsaṅkappo dhammo... micchāvācā, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvācā dhammo... micchākammanto, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammākammanto dhammo... micchā-ājīvo, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammā-ājīvo dhammo (3.0445) ... micchāvāyāmo, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvāyāmo dhammo... micchāsati, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsati dhammo... micchāsamādhi, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāsamādhi dhammo... micchāñāṇaṃ, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo.

“Micchāvimutti, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammāvimutti dhammo; ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti,

ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Saṅgārasuttaṃ

117. § Atha kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca- “kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, orimaṃ tīraṃ, kiṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ”ti? “Micchādiṭṭhi kho, brāhmaṇa, orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāsaṅkappo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsaṅkappo pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāvācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvācā pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchākammanto orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammākammanto pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchā-ājīvo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammā-ājīvo pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāvāyāmo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvāyāmo pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāsati orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsati pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāsamādhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsamādhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāñāṇaṃ orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāñāṇaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ; micchāvimutti orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvimutti pārimaṃ tīraṃti. Idaṃ

kho, brāhmaṇa, orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃti.

“Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ (3.0446) dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
okā anokamāgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;

khīṇāsavā jutimanto §, te loke parinibbutā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Orimatīrasuttaṃ

118. “Orimañca, bhikkhave, tīraṃ desessāmi pārimañca tīraṃ. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, orimaṃ tīraṃ, katamañca pārimaṃ tīraṃ? Micchādiṭṭhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ ...pe... micchāvimutti orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvimutti pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho, bhikkhave, orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃti.

“Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
okā anoka māgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;

khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā”ti. chaṭṭhaṃ;

7. Paṭhamapaccorohaṇīsuttaṃ

119. Tena (3.0447) kho pana samayena jāṇussoṇi § brāhmaṇo tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhāto § navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattho allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya bhagavato avidūre ekamantaṃ ṭhito hoti.

Addasā kho bhagavā jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātaṃ navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattham allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ. Disvāna jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca- “kiṃ nu tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, tadahupo-

sathe sīsaṃnhāto navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattho allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya ekamantaṃ t̥hito? Kiṃ nvajja § brāhmaṇakulassā”ti §? “Paccorohaṇī, bho gotama, ajja brāhmaṇakulassā”ti §.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana, brāhmaṇa, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotī”ti? “Idha, bho gotama, brāhmaṇā tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātā navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivatthā allena gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjitvā haritehi kusehi pattharivā § antarā ca velaṃ antarā ca agyāgāraṃ seyyaṃ kappenti. Te taṃ rattīṃ tikkhattuṃ paccuṭṭhāya pañjalikā aggīṃ namassanti- ‘paccorohāma bhavantaṃ, paccorohāma bhavantaṃ’-ti. Bahukena ca sappitelanavanitena aggīṃ santappenti. Tassā ca rattiyā accayena paṇitena khādaniyena bhojanīyena brāhmaṇe santappenti. Evaṃ, bho gotama, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotī”ti.

“Aññathā kho, brāhmaṇa, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotī”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana, bho gotama, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti? Sādhū me bhavaṃ gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotī”ti.

“Tena (3.0448) hi, brāhmaṇa, suṇāhi, sādhuṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etada-
voca-

“Idha, brāhmaṇa, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcā’ ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati; micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati.

... Micchāsañkappaṃ kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsañkappaṃ pajahati; micchāsañkappā paccorohati.

... Micchāvācāya kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāvācaṃ pajahati; micchāvācāya paccorohati.

...Micchākammantassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchākammantaṃ pajahati; micchākammantā paccorohati.

...Micchā-ājivassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchā-ājivaṃ pajahati; micchā-ājivā paccorohati.

...Micchāvāyāmassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāvāyāmaṃ pajahati; micchāvāyāmā paccorohati.

...Micchāsatiyā kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsatiṃ pajahati; micchāsatiyā paccorohati.

...Micchāsamādhissa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsamādhīṃ pajahati; micchāsamādhimhā paccorohati.

...Micchāñāṇassa (3.0449) kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāñāṇaṃ pajahati; micchāñāṇamhā paccorohati.

‘Micchāvimuttīyā kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāya-

ñcā'ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchāvimuttiṃ pajahati; micchāvimuttiyā paccorohati. Evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotī"ti.

“Aññathā, bho gotama, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti. Imissā ca, bho gotama, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇiyā brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī kalamā nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan"ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyapaccorohaṇīsuttaṃ

120. “Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, paccorohaṇiṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha... katamā ca, bhikkhave, ariyā paccorohaṇī? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañci-kkhati- ‘micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāya-ñcā'ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati; micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati. Micchāsaṅkappassa kho pāpako vipāko... micchāvācāya kho... micchākamma-ntassa kho... micchā-ājivassa kho... micchāvāyāmassa kho... micchāsatiyā kho... micchāsamādhissa kho... micchāñāṇassa kho... micchāvimuttiyā kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcā'ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchāvimuttiṃ pajahati; micchāvimuttiyā paccorohati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyā paccorohaṇī"ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pubbaṅgamasuttaṃ

121. “Sūriyassa, bhikkhave, udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- aruṇuggaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ- sammādiṭṭhi. Sammādiṭṭhikassa, bhikkhave, sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammākammanto (3.0450) pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājivassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatiṃ sammāsamādhī pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇissa sammāvimutti pahoti"ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Āsavakkhayasuttaṃ

122. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhī, sammāñāṇaṃ, sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṃvattanti"ti. Dasamaṃ.

Paccorohaṇivaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ-

Tayo adhammā ajito, saṅgāravo ca orimaṃ;

dve ceva paccorohaṇī, pubbaṅgamaṃ āsavakkhayoti.

(13) 3. parisuddhavaggo

1. Paṭhamasuttaṃ

123. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā, nāññatra sugata-vinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi,

sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi, sammāñāṇaṃ, sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyasuttaṃ

124. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Tatiyasuttaṃ

125. “Dasayime (3.0451), bhikkhave, dhammā mahapphalā mahānisaṃsā, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā mahapphalā mahānisaṃsā, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Catutthasuttaṃ

126. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti dosavinayapariyosānā honti mohavinayapariyosānā honti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti dosavinayapariyosānā honti mohavinayapariyosānā honti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Pañcamasuttaṃ

127. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Chaṭṭhasuttaṃ

128. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sattamasuttaṃ

129. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Aṭṭhamasuttaṃ

130. “Dasayime (3.0452), bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti dosavinayapariyosānā honti mohavinayapariyosānā honti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti dosavinayapariyosānā honti mohavinayapariyosānā honti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”-ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Navamasuttaṃ

131. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti, nāññatra sugatavinayā”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dasamasuttaṃ

132. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, micchattā. Katame dasa? Micchādiṭṭhi, micchāsāṅkappo, micchāvācā, micchākammanto, micchā-ājīvo, micchāvāyāmo, micchāsati, micchāsamādhi, micchāññāṇaṃ, micchāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa micchattā”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Ekādasamasuttaṃ

133. “Dasayime, bhikkhave, sammattā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsāṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi, sammāññāṇaṃ, sammāvimutti- ime kho, bhikkhave, dasa sammattā”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Parisuddhavaggo tatiyo.

(14) 4. sādhuvaggo

1. Sādhusuttaṃ

134. § “Sādhuñca (3.0453) vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asādhuñca. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmī”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, asādhu? Micchādiṭṭhi, micchāsaṅkappo, micchāvācā, micchākammanto, micchā-ājīvo, micchāvāyāmo, micchāsati, micchāsamādhi, micchāñāṇaṃ, micchāvimutti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asādhu. Katamañca, bhikkhave, sādhu? Sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi, sammāñāṇaṃ, sammāvimutti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sādhu”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ariyadhammasuttaṃ

135. “Ariyadhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anariyadhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anariyo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anariyo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo dhammo”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Akusalasuttaṃ

136. “Akusalañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi kusalañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamañca, bhikkhave, akusalaṃ? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, akusalaṃ. Katamañca, bhikkhave, kusalaṃ? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, kusalan”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthasuttaṃ

137. “Atthañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anattañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anatto? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anatto. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, attho? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, attho”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dhammasuttaṃ

138. “Dhammañca (3.0454) vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi adhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, adhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dhammo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sāsavasuttaṃ

139. “Sāsavañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi anāsavañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāsavo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāsavo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anāsavo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anāsavo dhammo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāvajjasuttaṃ

140. “Sāvajjañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi anavajjañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāvajjo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāvajjo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anavajjo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anavajjo dhammo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Tapanīyasuttaṃ

141. “Tapanīyañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi atapanīyañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, tapanīyo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, tapanīyo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atapanīyo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atapanīyo dhammo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ācayagāmisuttaṃ

142. “Ācayagāmiñca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi apacayagāmiñca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, ācayagāmī dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ācayagāmī dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave (3.0455), apacayagāmī dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, apacayagāmī dhammo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dukkudrayasuttaṃ

143. “Dukkudrayañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi sukkudrayañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkudrayo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkudrayo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukkudrayo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukkudrayo dhammo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Dukkhavipākasuttaṃ

144. “Dukkhavipākañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhavipākañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkhavipāko dhammo? Micchā-ditṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhavipāko dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukhavipāko dhammo? Sammāditṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhavipāko dhammo” ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Sādhuvaggo catuttho.

(15) 5. ariyavaggo

1. Ariyamaggasuttaṃ

145. “Ariyamaggañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi anariyamaggañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anariyo maggo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anariyo maggo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo maggo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo maggo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṇhamaggasuttaṃ

146. “Kaṇhamaggañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi sukkamaggañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, kaṇhamaggo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ (3.0456) vuccati, bhikkhave, kaṇhamaggo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukkamaggo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukkamaggo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Saddhammasuttaṃ

147. “Saddhammañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi asaddhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, asaddhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asaddhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, saddhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhammo”ti. Tatiyamaṃ.

4. Sappurisdhammasuttaṃ

148. “Sappurisdhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asappurisdhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappurisdhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappurisdhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Uppādetabbasuttaṃ

149. “Uppādetabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na uppādetabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na uppādetabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na uppādetabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, uppādetabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, uppādetabbo dhammo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsevitabbasuttaṃ

150. “Āsevitabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na āsevitabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na āsevitabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na āsevitabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, āsevitabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, āsevitabbo dhammo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bhāvetabbasuttaṃ

151. “Bhāvetabbañca (3.0457) vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na bhāvetabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na bhāvetabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na bhāvetabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bhāvetabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhāvetabbo dhammo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bahulīkātabbasuttaṃ

152. “Bahulīkātabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na bahulīkātabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na bahulīkātabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahulīkātabbo dhammo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Anussaritabbasuttaṃ

153. “Anussaritabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na anussaritabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na anussaritabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na anussaritabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anussaritabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anussaritabbo dhammo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Sacchikātabbasuttaṃ

154. “Sacchikātabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na sacchikātabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na sacchikātabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi ...pe... micchāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na sacchikātabbo dhammo. Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi ...pe... sammāvimutti- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbo dhammo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Ariyavaggo pañcama.

Tatīyapaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Catutthapaṇṇāsakaṃ

(16) 1. puggalavaggo

1. Sevītabbasuttaṃ

155. “Dasahi (3.0458), bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevītabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo hoti, micchāvāco hoti, micchākammanto hoti, micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsati hoti, micchāsamādhī hoti, micchāñāṇī hoti, micchāvīmutti hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevītabbo.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevītabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhī hoti, sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvīmutti hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevītabbo”ti.

2-12. Bhajītabbādisuttāni

156-166. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na bhajītabbo ...pe... bhajītabbo ...pe... na payirupāsītabbo... payirupāsītabbo ...pe... na puḷḷo hoti... puḷḷo hoti ...pe... na pāsāṃso hoti... pāsāṃso hoti ...pe... agāraṃ hoti... sagāraṃ hoti ...pe... appatisso hoti... sappatisso hoti ...pe... na ārādhako hoti ...ārādhako hoti ...pe... na visujjhati... visujjhati ...pe... mānaṃ nādhībhīhoti... mānaṃ adhibhoti ...pe. ... paññāya na vaḍḍhati... paññāya vaḍḍhati ...pe....

“Bahūṃ apuññaṃ pasavati... bahūṃ puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dasahi? Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti (3.0459), sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhī hoti, sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvīmutti hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahūṃ puññaṃ pasavati”ti.

Puggalavaggo paṭhamo.

(17) 2. jāṇussoṇivaggo

1. Brāhmaṇapaccorohaṇīsuttaṃ

167. Tena kho pana samayena jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhāto navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattho allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya bhagavato avidūre ekamantaṃ ṭhito hoti.

Addasā kho bhagavā jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātaṃ navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattham allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ. Disvāna jāṇussoṇiṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavoca- “kiṃ nu tvaṃ, brāhmaṇa, tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhāto navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivattho allakusamuṭṭhiṃ ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhito? Kiṃ nvajja brāhmaṇakulassā”ti? “Paccorohaṇī, bho gotama, ajja brāhmaṇakulassā”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana, brāhmaṇa, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti”ti? “Idha, bho gotama, brāhmaṇā tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātā navaṃ khomayugaṃ nivatthā allena gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjitvā haritehi kusehi pattharivā antarā ca velaṃ antarā ca agyāgāraṃ seyyaṃ kappenti. Te taṃ rattiṃ tikkhattuṃ paccuṭṭhāya pañjalikā aggim namassanti- ‘paccorohāma bhavantaṃ, paccorohāma bhavantaṃ’-ti. Bahukena ca sappitelanavanītena aggim santappenti. Tassā ca rattiyaṃ accayena paṇītena khādaniyena bhojanīyena brāhmaṇe santappenti. Evaṃ, bho gotama, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti”ti.

“Aññathā kho, brāhmaṇa, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ (3.0460) pana, bho gotama, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti? Sādhu me bhavaṃ gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti”ti.

“Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bho”ti kho jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Idha, brāhmaṇa, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘pāṇātipātassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcā’ ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pāṇātipātaṃ pajahati; pāṇātipātā paccorohati.

...Adinnādānassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya adinnādānaṃ pajahati; adinnādānā paccorohati.

...Kāmesumicchācārassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya kāmesumicchācāraṃ pajahati; kāmesumicchācārā paccorohati.

...Musāvādassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya musāvādaṃ pajahati; musāvādā paccorohati.

..Pisuṇāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pajahati; pisuṇāya vācāya paccorohati.

...Pharusāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pharusaṃ vācaṃ pajahati;

pharusāya vācāya paccorohati.

...Samhappalāpassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya samhappalāpaṃ pajahati; samhappalāpā paccorohati.

...Abhijjhāya (3.0461) kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya abhijjhāṃ pajahati; abhijjhāya paccorohati.

...Byāpādassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya byāpādaṃ pajahati; byāpādā paccorohati.

...Micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati; micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati. Evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotī”ti.

“Aññathā kho, bho gotama, brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti. Imissā, bho gotama, ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇiyā brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī kalamā nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Ariyapaccorohaṇīsuttaṃ

168. “Ariyaṃ vo, bhikkhave, paccorohaṇiṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, ariyā paccorohaṇī? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘pāṇātipātassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pāṇātipātaṃ pajahati; pāṇātipātā paccorohati.

... ‘Adinnādānassa kho pāpako vipāko- diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya adinnādānaṃ pajahati; adinnādānā paccorohati.

... ‘Kāmesumicchācārassa kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... kāmesumicchācārā paccorohati.

... ‘Musāvādassa (3.0462) kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... musāvādā paccorohati.

... ‘Pisuṇāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... pisuṇāya vācāya paccorohati.

... ‘Pharusāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... pharusāya vācāya paccorohati.

... ‘Samhappalāpassa kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... samhappalāpā paccorohati.

... ‘Abhijjhāya kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... abhijjhāya paccorohati.

... ‘Byāpādassa kho pāpako vipāko ...pe... byāpādā paccorohati.

“Katamā ca, bhikkhave, ariyā paccorohaṇī? Idha, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati- ‘micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyañcāti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati; micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati. Ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyā paccorohaṇī”ti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saṅgāravasuttaṃ

169. § Atha kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅkamtivā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ etadavoca-

“Kiṃ nu kho, bho gotama, orimaṃ tīraṃ, kiṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ”ti? “Pāṇātipāto kho, brāhmaṇa, orimaṃ tīraṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Adinnādānaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, orimaṃ tīraṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Kāmesumicchācāro orimaṃ tīraṃ, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Musāvādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pisuṇā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pharusā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Samphappalāpo orimaṃ tīraṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Abhijjhā orimaṃ tīraṃ, anabhijjhā pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Byāpādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, abyāpādo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchādittṭhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādittṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃti.

“Appakā (3.0463) te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvētha paṇḍito;
okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā”ti. tatiyaṃ;

4. Orimasuttaṃ

170. “Orimañca, bhikkhave, tīraṃ desessāmi pārimañca tīraṃ. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamañca, bhikkhave, orimaṃ tīraṃ, katamañca pārimaṃ tīraṃ? Pāṇātipāto, bhikkhave, orimaṃ tīraṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Adinnādānaṃ orimaṃ tīraṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Kāmesumicchācāro orimaṃ tīraṃ, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Musāvādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pisuṇā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pharusā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Samphappalāpo orimaṃ tīraṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Abhijjhā orimaṃ tīraṃ, anabhijjhā pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Byāpādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, abyāpādo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchādittṭhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādittṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho, bhikkhave, orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃti.

“Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino;
athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

“Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino;
te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

“Kaṇhaṃ (3.0464) dhammaṃ vipphāya, sukkaṃ bhāvetha paṇḍito;
okā anokamāgamma, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

“Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano;
pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

“Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ;
ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā;
khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutā”ti. catutthaṃ;

5. Paṭhama-adhammasuttaṃ

171. § “Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo anatto ca; dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā anattañca, dhammañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo ca anatto ca? Pāṇātipāto, adinnādānaṃ, kāmesumicchācāro, musāvādo, piṣuṇā vācā, pharusā vācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, byāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, adhammo ca anatto ca.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dhammo ca attho ca? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī, ana-bhijjhā, abyāpādo, sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dhammo ca attho ca.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo anatto ca; dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā anattañca, dhammañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan’ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-adhammasuttaṃ

172. “Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo (3.0465) yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Idamavoca bhagavā. Idaṃ vatvāna sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa bhagavato etadahosi- “idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti?

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi- “ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno

tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkमितvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā mahākaccāno byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressā-mā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimṃsu; upasaṅka-mitvā āyasmatā mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimṃsu. Sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu. Ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Idaṃ kho no, āvuso kaccāna, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthā-rena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipa-jjitabban’ti.

“Tesaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa bhagavato etadahosi- ‘idaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibha-jitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- adhammo ca, bhikkhave ...pe... tathā paṭipa-jjitabbanti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena (3.0466) uddesassa uddi-ṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti?

“Tesaṃ no, āvuso, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkमितvā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā mahākaccāno byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressā-mā”ti. Vibhajatu āyasmā mahākaccāno”ti.

“Seyyathāpi, āvuso, puriso sārattiko sāraṃ gavesī sārapariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpālāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya. Evaṃsāmpadamidaṃ āyasma-ntānaṃ satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha §. So hāvuso, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ tumhe bhagavantaṃyeva upasaṅkमितvā etamatthaṃ paṭipucche-yyātha. Yathā vo bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Addhā, āvuso kaccāna, bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī tathāgato. So ceva panetassa kālo ahosi yaṃ mayaṃ bhaga-vantaṃyeva upasaṅkमितvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no bhagavā byākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā mahākaccāno satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti cāyasmā mahā-kaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ. Vibhajatāyasmā mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvā”ti.

“Tena (3.0467) hāvuso, suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti.
“Evaṃ, āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākaccānassa paccassosuṃ. Athā-
yasmā mahākaccāno etadavoca-

“Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitivā vitthārena atthaṃ
avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo
...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti.

“Katamo, cāvuso, adhammo; katamo ca dhammo? Katamo ca anatto, katamo
ca attho? “Pāṇātipāto, āvuso, adhammo; pāṇātipātā veramaṇi dhammo; ye ca
pāṇātipātapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto;
pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adinnādānaṃ, āvuso, adhammo; adinnādānā veramaṇi dhammo; ye ca adinnā-
dānapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; adi-
nnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Kāmesumicchācāro, āvuso, adhammo; kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇi dhammo;
ye ca kāmesumicchācārapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti,
ayaṃ anatto; kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā
bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Musāvādo, āvuso, adhammo; musāvādā veramaṇi dhammo; ye ca musāvāda-
paccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; musāvādā
veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ
attho.

“Pisuṇā vācā, āvuso, adhammo; pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi dhammo; ye ca
pisuṇāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto;
pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Pharusā (3.0468) vācā, āvuso, adhammo; pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi
dhammo; ye ca pharusāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambha-
vanti, ayaṃ anatto; pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā
dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Samphappalāpo, āvuso, adhammo; samphappalāpā veramaṇi dhammo; ye ca
samphappalāpapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ
anatto; samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpā-
ripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Abhijjhā, āvuso, adhammo; anabhijjhā dhammo; ye ca abhijjhāpaccayā aneke
pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; anabhijjhāpaccayā ca
aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Byāpādo, āvuso, adhammo; abyāpādo dhammo; ye ca byāpādapaccayā aneke
pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; abyāpādapaccayā ca
aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Micchādittṭhi, āvuso, adhammo; sammādittṭhi dhammo; ye ca micchādittṭhipa-

ccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammādiṭṭhi-
paccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Yaṃ kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- adhammo ca, bhikkhave, vedi-
tabbo ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ, āvuso, bhagavatā
saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthā-
rena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe, āvuso, bhagavantamyeva
upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā no bhagavā byākaroti tathā
naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ abhina-
nditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu (3.0469); upa-
saṅkamtivā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. Ekamantaṃ
nisinnā kho te bhikkhū bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ-

“Yaṃ kho no, bhante, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, vedi-
tabbo ...pe... tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti.

“Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa bhagavato etadahosi- ‘idaṃ
kho no, āvuso, bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibha-
jitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho- ‘adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo ...pe...
tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa
uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā’ti?

“Tesaṃ no, bhante, amhākaṃ etadahosi- ‘ayaṃ kho āyasmā mahākaccāno
satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Pahoti
cāyasmā mahākaccāno imassa bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitūṃ. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ
yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma; upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ
mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā mahākaccāno
byākarissati tathā naṃ dhāressāmā’ti.

“Atha kho mayaṃ, bhante, yenāyasmā mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimhā; upa-
saṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ apucchimhā. Tesaṃ no,
bhante, āyasmatā mahākaccānena imehi akkharehi imehi padehi imehi byañja-
nehi attho suvibhatto”ti.

“Sādhu sādhu, bhikkhave! Paṇḍito, bhikkhave, mahākaccāno. Mahāpañño,
bhikkhave, mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe, bhikkhave, upasaṅkamtivā eta-
matthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi cetāṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ yathā taṃ
mahākaccānena byākataṃ. Eso ceva tassa attho. Evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthā”ti.
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiya-adhammasuttaṃ

173. “Adhammo (3.0470) ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca
veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca veditvā dhammañca, anattañca veditvā

atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo, katamo ca dhammo; katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho? Pāṇātipāto, bhikkhave, adhammo; pāṇātipātā veramaṇī dhammo; ye ca pāṇātipātapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adinnādānaṃ, bhikkhave, adhammo; adinnādānā veramaṇī dhammo... kāmesumicchācāro, bhikkhave, adhammo; kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī dhammo... musāvādo, bhikkhave, adhammo; musāvādā veramaṇī dhammo... pisuṇā vācā, bhikkhave, adhammo; pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo... pharusā vācā, bhikkhave, adhammo; pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo... samphappalāpo, bhikkhave, adhammo; samphappalāpā veramaṇī dhammo... abhijjhā, bhikkhave, adhammo; anabhijjhā dhammo... byāpādo, bhikkhave, adhammo; abyāpādo dhammo....

“Micchādiṭṭhi, bhikkhave, adhammo; sammādiṭṭhi dhammo; ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto; sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca, bhikkhave, veditabbo dhammo ca; anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho tathā paṭipajjitabban'ti, iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttan'ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Kammanidānasuttaṃ

174. “Pāṇātipātampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Adinnādānampāhaṃ (3.0471), bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Kāmesumicchācārampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Musāvādampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Pisuṇavācācampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Pharusavācācampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Samphappalāpampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Abhijjhāmpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Byāpādampāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi.

“Micchādiṭṭhimpāhaṃ, bhikkhave, tividhaṃ vadāmi- lobhahetukampi, dosahetukampi, mohahetukampi. Iti kho, bhikkhave, lobho kammanidānasambhavo, doso kammanidānasambhavo, moho kammanidānasambhavo. Lobhakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayo, dosakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayo, mohakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayo”ti. Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Parikkamanasuttaṃ

175. “Saparikkamano ayaṃ, bhikkhave, dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo aparikkamano. Kathañca, bhikkhave, saparikkamano ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo aparikkamano? Pāṇātipātissa, bhikkhave, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Adinnādāyissa, bhikkhave, adinnādānā veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Kāmesumicchācārissa, bhikkhave, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Musāvādissa, bhikkhave, musāvādā veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Pisuṇavācāssa (3.0472), bhikkhave, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Pharusavācāssa, bhikkhave, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Samphappalāpissa, bhikkhave, samphappalāpā veramaṇī parikkamanaṃ hoti. Abhijjhālussa, bhikkhave, anabhijjhā parikkamanaṃ hoti. Byāpannacittassa §, bhikkhave, abyāpādo parikkamanaṃ hoti. Micchādiṭṭhissa, bhikkhave, sammādiṭṭhi parikkamanaṃ hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, saparikkamano ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo aparikkamano”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Cundasuttaṃ

176. Evaṃ me suttaṃ- ekaṃ samayaṃ bhagavā pāvāyaṃ § viharati cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane. Atha kho cundo kammāraputto yena bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkami; upasaṅkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ bhagavā etadavoca- “kassa no tvaṃ, cunda, soceyyāni rocesi”ti? “Brāhmaṇā, bhante, pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā § aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti; tesāhaṃ soceyyāni rocemī”ti.

“Yathā kathaṃ pana, cunda, brāhmaṇā pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti”ti? “Idha, bhante, brāhmaṇā pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā. Te sāvakaṃ § evaṃ samādapenti- ‘ehi tvaṃ, ambho purisa, kālasseva § uṭṭhahantova § sayanamhā pathaviṃ āmaseyyāsi; no ce pathaviṃ āmaseyyāsi, allāni gomayāni āmaseyyāsi; no ce allāni gomayāni āmaseyyāsi, haritāni tiṇāni āmaseyyāsi; no ce haritāni tiṇāni āmaseyyāsi, aggiṃ paricareyyāsi; no ce aggiṃ paricareyyāsi, pañjaliko ādiccaṃ namasseyyāsi; no ce pañjaliko ādiccaṃ namasseyyāsi, sāyatatiyakaṃ udakaṃ oroheyyāsi’ti. Evaṃ kho, bhante, brāhmaṇā pacchābhūmakā (3.0473) kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti; tesāhaṃ soceyyāni rocemī”ti.

“Aññathā kho, cunda, brāhmaṇā pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hoti”ti. “Yathā kathaṃ pana, bhante, ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hoti? Sādhu me, bhante, bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathā ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hoti”ti.

“Tena hi, cunda, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho cundo kammāraputto bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tividhaṃ kho, cunda, kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti; catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti; tividhaṃ manasā asoceyyaṃ hoti.

“Kathaṅca, cunda, tividhaṃ kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti? “Idha, cunda, ekacco paṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitaṇṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno sabbapaṇabhūtesu §.

“Adinnādāyī hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṅṅagataṃ vā taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā § bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhitā § dhammarakkhitā sasāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho, cunda, tividhaṃ kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti.

“Kathaṅca, cunda, catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti? Idha, cunda, ekacco musāvādī hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho- ‘ehambho (3.0474) purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehīti §, so ajānaṃ vā āha ‘jānāmi’ti, jānaṃ vā āha ‘na jānāmi’ti; apassaṃ vā āha ‘passāmi’ti, passaṃ vā āha ‘na passāmi’ti §. Iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiṅcikkhahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇavāco hoti. Ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettā §, bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusavāco hoti. Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisamvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samhappalāpī hoti akālavādī abhūtavādī anathavādī adhammavādī avinaya-
vādī; anidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesaṃ apariyantavatiṃ
anathasaṃhitā. Evaṃ kho, cunda, catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti.

“Kathaṅca, cunda, tividhaṃ manasā asoceyyaṃ hoti? Idha, cunda, ekacco abhi-
jjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ abhijjhātā § hoti- ‘aho vata
yaṃ parassa taṃ mamassā’ti.

“Byāpannacitto hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu
vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun’ti §.

“Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano- ‘natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi hutāṃ,
natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ § kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi
paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrā-
hmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayāṃ
abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. Evaṃ kho, cunda, manasā tividhaṃ asoceyyaṃ
hoti.

“Ime (3.0475) kho, cunda, dasa akusalakammāpathā §. Imehi kho, cunda,
dasahi akusalehi kammāpathehi samannāgato kālasseva uṭṭhahantova saya-
namhā pathaviṃ cepi āmasati, asuciyeva hoti; no cepi pathaviṃ āmasati, asuci-
yeva hoti.

“Allāni cepi gomayāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti; no cepi allāni gomayāni āmasati,
asuciyeva hoti.

“Haritāni cepi tiṇāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti; no cepi haritāni tiṇāni āmasati, asu-
ciyeva hoti.

“Aggiṃ cepi paricarati, asuciyeva hoti, no cepi aggiṃ paricarati, asuciyeva hoti.

“Pañjaliko cepi ādiccaṃ namassati, asuciyeva hoti; no cepi pañjaliko ādiccaṃ
namassati, asuciyeva hoti.

“Sāyatatiyakaṃ cepi udakaṃ orohati, asuciyeva hoti; no cepi sāyatatiyakaṃ
udakaṃ orohati, asuciyeva hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ime, cunda, dasa akusalaka-
mmāpathā asuciyeva § honti asucikaraṇā ca.

“Imesaṃ pana, cunda, dasannaṃ akusalānaṃ kammāpathānaṃ samannāga-
manahetu nirayo paññāyati, tiracchānāyoni paññāyati, pettivisayo paññāyati, yā
vā § panaññāpi kāci duggatiyo §.

“Tividhaṃ kho, cunda, kāyena soceyyaṃ hoti; catubbidhaṃ vācāya soceyyaṃ
hoti; tividhaṃ manasā soceyyaṃ hoti.

“Kathaṃ, cunda, tividhaṃ kāyena soceyyaṃ hoti? Idha, cunda, ekacco pāṇāti-
pātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno,
sabbapāṇabhūtāhitānukampī viharati.

“Adinnādānaṃ (3.0476) pahāya, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araññagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ § theyyasa-
ñkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti yā tā mātura-
kkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā
gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sasāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷapari-
kkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho, cunda, tividhaṃ kāyena
soceyyaṃ hoti.

musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho-
'ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehi'ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha 'na jānāmi'ti, jānaṃ
vā āha 'jānāmi'ti, apassaṃ vā āha 'na passaṃ'ti, passaṃ vā āha 'passāmi'ti. Iti
attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti- na ito sutvā amutra
akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, na amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya.
Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato
samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yā sā vācā nelā
kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathā-
rūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavadī bhūtavādī
atthavadī dhammavadī vinayavadī; nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpa-
desaṃ pariyaṇṭavatiṃ atthasamhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho, cunda, catubbidhaṃ vācāya
soceyyaṃ hoti.

“Kathaṅca (3.0477), cunda, tividhaṃ manasā soceyyaṃ hoti? Idha, cunda,
ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ anabhijjhita
hoti- 'aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mamassā'ti.

“Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- 'ime sattā averā hontu § abyā-
pajjā, anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū'ti.

“Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano- 'atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, atthi hutaṃ,
atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro
loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā
sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā
sacchikatvā pavedenti'ti. Evaṃ kho, cunda, tividhaṃ manasā soceyyaṃ hoti.

“Ime kho, cunda, dasa kusalakamma-pathā. Imehi kho, cunda, dasahi kusalehi
kamma-pathehi samannāgato kālasseva uṭṭhahantova sayanamhā pathaviṃ cepi
āmasati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi pathaviṃ āmasati, suciyeva hoti.

“Allāni cepi gomayāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi allāni gomayāni āmasati,
suciyeva hoti.

“Haritāni cepi tiṇāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi haritāni tiṇāni āmasati, suci-
yeva hoti.

“Aggiṃ cepi paricarati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi aggiṃ paricarati, suciyeva hoti.

“Pañjaliko cepi ādiccaṃ namassati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi pañjaliko ādiccaṃ
namassati, suciyeva hoti.

“Sāyatatiyakaṃ cepi udakaṃ orohati, suciyeva hoti; no cepi sāyatatiyakaṃ
udakaṃ orohati, suciyeva hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ime, cunda, dasa kusalakamma-
pathā suciyeva honti sucikaraṇā ca.

“Imesaṃ (3.0478) pana, cunda, dasannaṃ kusalānaṃ kamma-pathānaṃ sama-
nnāgamanahetu devā paññāyanti, manussā paññāyanti, yā vā panaññāpi kāci

sugatiyo”ti §.

Evam vutte cundo kammāraputto bhagavantam etadavoca- “abhikkantam, bhante ...pe... upāsakam maṃ, bhante, bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Jāṇussoṇisuttam

177. Atha kho jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅka-mitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodaniyam katham saraṇiyam vītisā-retvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo bhaga-vantaṃ etadavoca-

“Mayamassu, bho gotama, brāhmaṇā nāma. Dānāni dema, saddhāni karoma-‘idaṃ dānaṃ petānaṃ ñātisālohitānaṃ upakappatu, idaṃ dānaṃ petā ñātisālohitā paribhuñjantū’ti. Kacci taṃ, bho gotama, dānaṃ petānaṃ ñātisālohitānaṃ upaka-ppati; kacci te petā ñātisālohitā taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjanti”ti? “Ṭhāne kho, brāhmaṇa, upakappati, no aṭṭhāne”ti.

“Katamaṃ pana, bho § gotama, ṭhānaṃ, katamaṃ aṭṭhānan”ti? “Idha, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musā-vādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yo nerayikānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi § kho, brāhmaṇa, aṭṭhānaṃ yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upaka-ppati.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātī ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā tiracchānayaṇiṃ upapajjati. Yo tiracchānayaṇi-kānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena (3.0479) so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi kho, brāhmaṇa, aṭṭhānaṃ yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yo manussānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi kho, brāhmaṇa, aṭṭhānaṃ yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yo devānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi, brāhmaṇa, aṭṭhānaṃ yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ upakappati.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pettivisayaṃ upapajjati. Yo pettivisayaṇi-kānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati, yaṃ vā panassa ito anuppaveccanti mittāmaccā vā ñātisālohitā vā §, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so

tattha tiṭṭhati. Idam kho, brāhmaṇa, ṭhānaṃ yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ upakappa-
tī”ti.

“Sace pana, bho gotama, so peto ñātisālohito taṃ ṭhānaṃ anupapanno hoti, ko
taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjati”ti? “Aññepissa, brāhmaṇa, petā ñātisālohitaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ
upapannā honti, te taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjanti”ti.

“Sace pana, bho gotama, so ceva peto ñātisālohito taṃ ṭhānaṃ anupapanno
hoti aññepissa ñātisālohitaṃ petā taṃ (3.0480) ṭhānaṃ anupapannā honti, ko taṃ
dānaṃ paribhuñjati”ti? “Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ, brāhmaṇa, anavakāso yaṃ taṃ
ṭhānaṃ vivittaṃ assa iminā dīghena addhunā yadidaṃ petehi ñātisālohitehi. Api
ca, brāhmaṇa, dāyakopi anipphalo”ti.

“Aṭṭhānepi bhavaṃ gotamo parikappaṃ vadatī”ti? “Aṭṭhānepi kho ahaṃ,
brāhmaṇa, parikappaṃ vadāmi. Idha, brāhmaṇa, ekacco paṇātipātī hoti, adinnā-
dāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, pisuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco
hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti;
so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālā-
gandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
hatthīnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālānā-
nālaṅkāraṃ Ṭ.

“Yaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, idha paṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī
pisuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu byāpannacitto micchādiṭṭhiko,
tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hatthīnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yañca
kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ
mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti
annassa pānassa mālānānālaṅkāraṃ.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco paṇātipātī hoti ...pe... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So
dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāga-
ndhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
assānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ...pe... gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati ...pe...
kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati Ṭ. So tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālā-
nānālaṅkāraṃ.

“Yaṃ (3.0481) kho, brāhmaṇa, idha paṇātipātī ...pe. ... micchādiṭṭhiko, tena so
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so
dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāga-
ndhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti annassa
pānassa mālānānālaṅkāraṃ.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiko
hoti. So dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ
mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ
maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So tattha lābhī hoti mānusakānaṃ
pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ.

“Yaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, idha paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiko,
tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati.

Yañca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti mānusakānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ.

“Idha pana, brāhmaṇa, ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So tattha lābhī hoti dibbānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ.

“Yaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhiko, tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti dibbānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ. Api ca, brāhmaṇa, dāyakopi anipphalo”ti.

“Acchariyaṃ, bho gotama, abbhutaṃ, bho gotama! Yāvañcidaṃ,

bho gotama, alameva dānāni dātum, alaṃ saddhāni kātum, yatra hi nāma dāya-kopi (3.0482) anipphalo”ti. “Evametam, brāhmaṇa §, dāyakopi hi, brāhmaṇa, anipphalo”ti.

“Abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Jāṇussoṇivaggo § dutiyo.

(18) 3. sādhuvaḅḅo

1. Sādhusuttaṃ

178. § “Sādhuñca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asādhuñca. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāssissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, asādhu? Pāṇātipāto, adinnādānaṃ, kāmesumicchācāro, musāvādo, piṣuṇā vācā, pharusā vācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, byāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asādhu.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, sādhu? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī, anabhijjhā, abyāpādo, sammādiṭṭhi- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sādhu”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ariyadhammasuttaṃ

179. “Ariyadhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anariyadhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anariyo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anariyo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo dhammo”ti. Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kusalasuttaṃ

180. “Kusalañca (3.0483) vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi akusalañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamañca, bhikkhave, akusalaṃ? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, akusalaṃ.

“Katamañca, bhikkhave, kusalaṃ? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- idaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, kusalan”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthasuttaṃ

181. “Atthañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anattañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anatto? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anatto.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, attho? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, attho”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Dhammasuttaṃ

182. “Dhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi adhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, adhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, adhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dhammo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsavasuttaṃ

183. “Sāsavañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi anāsavañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāsavo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāsavo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anāsavo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anāsavo dhammo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vajjasuttaṃ

184. “Sāvajjañca (3.0484) vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi anavajjañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, sāvajjo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sāvajjo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anavajjo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anavajjo dhammo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Tapanīyasuttaṃ

185. “Tapanīyañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi atapanīyañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, tapanīyo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, tapanīyo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, atapanīyo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, atapanīyo dhammo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ācayagāmisuttaṃ

186. “Ācayagāmiñca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi apacayagāmiñca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, ācayagāmī dhammo? Pāṇātipāto

...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ācayagāmī dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, apacayagāmī dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, apacayagāmī dhammo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Dukkudrayasuttaṃ

187. “Dukkudrayaṅca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi sukkudrayaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkudrayo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkudrayo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukkudrayo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukkudrayo dhammo”ti. Dasamaṃ.

11. Vipākasuttaṃ

188. “DukkHAVIPĀKAṅCA (3.0485) vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhavi-
pākaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, dukkhavipāko dhammo?
Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, dukkhavipāko dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukhavipāko dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukhavipāko dhammo”ti. Ekādasamaṃ.

Sādhuvaggo tatiyo.

(19) 4. ariyamaggavaggo

1. Ariyamaggasuttaṃ

189. “Ariyamaggaṅca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi anariyamaggaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, anariyo maggo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anariyo maggo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, ariyo maggo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammā-
diṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, ariyo maggo”ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṇhamaggasuttaṃ

190. “Kaṇhamaggaṅca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi sukkamaggaṅca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, kaṇho maggo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchā-
diṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, kaṇho maggo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sukko maggo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammā-
diṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sukko maggo”ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Saddhammasuttaṃ

191. “Saddhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asaddhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, asaddhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asaddhammo.

“Katamo (3.0486) ca, bhikkhave, saddhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, saddhammo”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sappurisdhammasuttaṃ

192. “Sappurisdhammañca vo, bhikkhave, desessāmi asappurisdhammañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, asappurisdhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, asappurisdhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sappurisdhammo”ti. Catutthaṃ.

5. Uppādetabbadhammasuttaṃ

193. “Uppādetabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na uppādetabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na uppādetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na uppādetabbo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, uppādetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, uppādetabbo dhammo”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsevitabbadhammasuttaṃ

194. “Āsevitabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi nāsevitabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, nāsevitabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, nāsevitabbo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, āsevitabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, āsevitabbo dhammo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bhāvetabbadhammasuttaṃ

195. “Bhāvetabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na bhāvetabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na bhāvetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na bhāvetabbo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bhāvetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bhāvetabbo dhammo”ti. Sattamaṃ.

8. Bahulīkātabbasuttaṃ

196. “Bahulīkātabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na bahulīkātabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na bahulīkātabbo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, bahulīkātabbo dhammo”ti. Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Anussaritabbasuttaṃ

197. “Anussaritabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi nānussaritabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, nānussaritabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, nānussaritabbo dhammo.

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, anussaritabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, anussaritabbo dhammo”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Sacchikātabbasuttaṃ

198. “Sacchikātabbañca vo, bhikkhave, dhammaṃ desessāmi na sacchikātabbañca. Taṃ suṇātha ...pe... katamo ca, bhikkhave, na sacchikātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto ...pe... micchādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, na sacchikātabbo dhammo.

“Katamo (3.0488) ca, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā vera-

maṇi ...pe... sammādiṭṭhi- ayaṃ vuccati, bhikkhave, sacchikātabbo dhammo”ti.
Dasamaṃ.

Ariyamaggavaggo catuttho.

(20) 5. aparapuggalavaggo

Nasevitabbādisuttāni

199. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevitabbo.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevitabbo”.

200-209. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na bhajitabbo ...pe... bhajitabbo... na payirupāsitaṃ ... payirupāsitaṃ... na puṇṇaṃ hoti... puṇṇaṃ hoti... na pāsaṃso hoti... pāsaṃso hoti... agāraṃ hoti... gāraṃ hoti... appatisso hoti... sappatisso hoti... na ārādhako hoti... ārādhako hoti... na visujjhati... visujjhati... mānaṃ nādhibhoti § ... mānaṃ adhibhoti... paññāya na vaḍḍhati... paññāya vaḍḍhati ...pe....

210. “Dasahi (3.0489), bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati... bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati”ti.

Aparapuggalavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Catutthapaṇṇāsakaṃ samattaṃ.

(21) 1. karajakāyavaggo

1. Paṭhamanirayasaggasuttam

211. “Dasahi (3.0490), bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco paṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivitṭho adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu §.

“Adinnādāyī hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā arañña-gataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesu micchācārī hoti. Yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhitā dhammarakkhitā sasā-mikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti.

“Musāvādī hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjha-gato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho- ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī’ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha ‘jānāmī’ti, jānaṃ vā āha ‘na jānāmī’ti, apassaṃ vā āha ‘passāmī’ti, passaṃ vā āha ‘na passaṃī’ti. Iti attahetu vā para-hetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇavāco hoti- ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhattā bhinnānaṃ vā anu-ppadātā vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī, vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusavāco hoti- yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samhappalāpī (3.0491) hoti akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī, anidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesaṃ apariyanta-vatiṃ anattasaṃhitāṃ.

“Abhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ abhijjhātā hoti- ‘aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assā’ti.

“Byāpannacitto hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun’ti.

“Micchādīṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano- ‘natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitṭhaṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukataḍḍakāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi sama-nnāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco paṇātipātāṃ pahāya paṇāti-pātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitā-nukampī viharati.

“Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittū-

pakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṅṅagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Yā tā mātura-kkhitā ...pe... antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti.

“Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ṅātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho- ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī’ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha ‘na jānāmi’ti, jānaṃ vā āha ‘jānāmi’ti, apassaṃ vā āha ‘na passāmi’ti, passaṃ vā āha ‘passāmi’ti. Iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇavācaṃ (3.0492) pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti- na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī, samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusavācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavādī bhūtavādī, atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpa- desāṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ.

“Anabhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ anabhijjhātā hoti- ‘aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assā’ti.

“Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā averā hontu abyā- pajjā anīghā, sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū’ti.

“Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano- ‘atthi

dinnaṃ, atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, atthi hutaṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī'ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge"ti. Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Dutiyānirayasaggasuttaṃ

212. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohita-pāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu.

“Adinnādāyī hoti... kāmesumicchācārī hoti... musāvādī hoti... piṣuṇavāco hoti... pharusavāco hoti ... samphappalāpī hoti... abhijjhālu (3.0493) hoti... byāpannacitto hoti... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītaḍḍhano- ‘natthi dinnaṃ ...pe... sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī'ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

“Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti... kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti... musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti... piṣuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti... pharusamaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti... samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti... anabhijjhālu hoti... abyāpannacitto hoti... sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītaḍḍhano- ‘atthi dinnaṃ ...pe... ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī'ti. Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge"ti. Dutiyamaṃ.

3. Mātugāmasuttaṃ

213. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti ...pe... adinnādāyī hoti... kāmesumicchācārī hoti... musāvādī hoti... piṣuṇavāco hoti... pharusavāco hoti... samphappalāpī hoti... abhijjhālu hoti... byāpannacitto hoti... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti... Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti... kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti... musāvādā paṭivirato hoti... piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato (3.0494) hoti... pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti... samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti... anabhijjhālu hoti... abyāpannacitto hoti...

sammādiṭṭhiko hoti... imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato mātu-gāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge”ti. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upāsikāsuttaṃ

214. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhitā evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātinī hoti ...pe... micchādiṭṭhikā hoti.... Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhitā evaṃ niraye.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhitā evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā hoti ...pe... sammādiṭṭhikā hoti.... Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhitā evaṃ sagge”. Catutthaṃ.

5. Visāradasuttaṃ

215. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā avisāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātinī hoti... adinnādāyini hoti... kāmesumicchācārini hoti... musāvādinī hoti... piṣuṇāvācā hoti... pharusavācā hoti... samphappalāpinī hoti... abhijjhālunī hoti... byāpannacittā hoti... micchādiṭṭhikā hoti.... Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā avisāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā visāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā hoti... adinnādānā paṭiviratā hoti... kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā hoti... musāvādā paṭiviratā hoti... piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā hoti... pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā hoti... samphappalāpā paṭiviratā hoti... anabhijjhālunī hoti... abyāpannacittā hoti... sammādiṭṭhikā hoti.... Imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā visāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati”ti. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saṃsappanīyasuttaṃ

216. “Saṃsappanīyapariyāyaṃ (3.0495) vo, bhikkhave, dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi. Taṃ suṇātha, sādhukaṃ manasi karotha; bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ, bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Katamo ca, bhikkhave, saṃsappanīyapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo? Kamma-ssakā, bhikkhave, sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammaṇḍisa-ṇḍā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti- kalyāṇaṃ vā pāpakaṃ vā- tassa dāyādā bhavanti.

“Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitaṇḍi hatapahate nivīṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu. So saṃsappati kāyena, saṃsappati vācāya, saṃsappati manasā. Tassa jimhaṃ kāyakammaṃ hoti, jimhaṃ vacīkammaṃ, jimhaṃ manokammaṃ, jimhā gati, jimhupapatti.

“Jimhagatikassa kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, jimhupapattikassa dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi- ye vā ekantadukkhā nirayā yā vā saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayoṇi. Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayoṇi? Ahi vicchikā satapadī nakulā biḷārā mūsikā ulūkā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānayoṇikā sattā manusse disvā saṃsappanti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati. Upapannamenaṃ phassā phusanti. Evamaḥaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘kammadāyādā sattā’ti vadāmi.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco adinnādāyī hoti ...pe... kāmesumicchācārī hoti... musāvādī hoti... pisuṇavāco hoti... pharusavāco hoti... samphappalāpī hoti... abhijjhālu hoti... byāpannacitto hoti... micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano- ‘natthi dinnaṃ ...pe... sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. So saṃsappati kāyena, saṃsappati vācāya, saṃsappati manasā. Tassa jimhaṃ kāyakammaṃ hoti, jimhaṃ vacīkammaṃ, jimhaṃ manokammaṃ, jimhā gati, jimhupapatti.

“Jimhagatikassa kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, jimhupapattikassa dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi- ye vā ekantadukkhā nirayā yā vā saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayoṇi. Katamā ca sā, bhikkhave, saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayoṇi (3.0496)? Ahi vicchikā satapadī nakulā biḷārā mūsikā ulūkā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānayoṇikā sattā manusse disvā saṃsappanti. Iti kho, bhikkhave, bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati. Upapannamenaṃ phassā phusanti. Evamaḥaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘kammadāyādā sattā’ti vadāmi. Kammassakā, bhikkhave, sattā kammadāyādā kammayoṇī kammabandhū kammaṇṇasaraṇā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti- kalyāṇaṃ vā pāpakaṃ vā- tassa dāyādā bhavanti.

“Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco pāṇātipātamaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihita- daṇḍo nihitasattho, lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. So na saṃsappati kāyena, na saṃsappati vācāya, na saṃsappati manasā. Tassa uju kāyakammaṃ hoti, uju vacīkammaṃ, uju manokammaṃ, uju gati, ujupapatti.

“Ujugatikassa kho panāhaṃ, bhikkhave, ujupapattikassa dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi- ye vā ekantasukkhā saggā yāni vā pana tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulāni vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulāni vā gahapatimahāsālakulāni vā aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogāni pahūtajātarūparajatāni pahūtavittūpaka- raṇāni pahūtadhanadhaññāni. Iti kho, bhikkhave, bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati. Upapannamenaṃ phassā phusanti. Evamaḥaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘kammadāyādā sattā’ti vadāmi.

“Idha pana, bhikkhave, ekacco adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti ...pe... kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti... musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti... pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti... pharusamaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti... samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti... anabhijjhālu hoti... abyāpannacitto hoti... sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano- ‘atthi dinnaṃ ...pe... ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. So na saṃsappati kāyena, na saṃsappati vācāya, na saṃsappati manasā. Tassa uju kāyakammaṃ hoti, uju vacīkammaṃ, uju manokammaṃ, uju gati, ujupapatti.

“Ujugatikassa (3.0497) kho pana ahaṃ, bhikkhave, ujupapattikassa dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatīṃ vadāmi- ye vā ekantasukhā saggā yāni vā pana tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulāni vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulāni vā gahapatimāhāsālakulāni vā aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogāni pahūtajātarūparajatāni pahūtavittūpakaraṇāni pahūtadhanadhaññāni. Iti kho, bhikkhave, bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati. Upapannameṇaṃ phassā phusanti. Eva-mahaṃ, bhikkhave, ‘kammadāyādā sattā’ti vadāmi.

“Kammassakā, bhikkhave, sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammaṇṇasaraṇā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti- kalyāṇaṃ vā pāpakaṃ vā- tassa dāyādā bhavanti. Ayaṃ kho so, bhikkhave, saṃsappanīyapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo”ti. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamasañcetanikasuttaṃ

217. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā § byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi. Tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā § apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā § hoti; catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti; tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

nikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti luddo lohitaṇṇaṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu.

“Adinnādāyī (3.0498) hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Yā tā māturakkhitā ...pe... antamaso mālāguḷapari-kkhattāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco musāvādī hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ṇātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī’ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha ‘jānāmī’ti, jānaṃ vā āha ‘na jānāmī’ti, apassaṃ vā āha ‘passāmī’ti, passaṃ vā āha ‘na passāmī’ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇavāco hoti. Ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetṭā bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī, vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusavāco hoti. Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā. Asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samphappalāpī hoti akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinaya-vādī, anidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesaṃ apariyantavatiṃ anattasamhitā. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Kathaṅca, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco abhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ abhijjhātā hoti- ‘aho vata, yaṃ parassa taṃ mama assā’ti.

“Byāpannacitto (3.0499) hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun’ti.

Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano- ‘natthi dinnaṃ ...pe. ... ye imaṅca lokaṃ paraṅca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti’ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Tividha kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu Ṣ vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; catubbidhāvacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; tividhamanokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, apaṇṇako maṇi uddhamkhitto yena yeneva patitṭhāti

suppatiṭṭhitamyeva patiṭṭhāti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhakāyakammantasandosa-byāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; catubbidhavacīkammantasandosa-byāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti; tividhamanokammantasandosa-byāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantīti.

“Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti; catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti; tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca (3.0500), bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco paṇātipātaṃ pahāya paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno, sabbapāṇabhū-tahitānukampī viharati ...pe

“Adinnādānaṃ pahāya, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittū-pakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araññagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasañkhātaṃ ādātā hoti.

“Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Yā tā mātura-kkhitā ...pe... antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgama-jjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho ‘ehambho purisa, yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī’ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha ‘na jānāmī’ti, jānaṃ vā āha ‘jānāmī’ti, apassaṃ vā āha ‘na passaṃī’ti, passaṃ vā āha ‘passāmī’ti, iti attahetu vā para-hetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

“Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti- na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ. Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandiṃ, samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

“Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī, nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti kālena (3.0501)

sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīṃ atthasaṃhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha, bhikkhave, ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ taṃ anabhijjhātā hoti- ‘aho vata, yaṃ parassa taṃ mamassā’ti.

“Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo- ‘ime sattā averā hontu abyāpajjā anīghā, sukhi attānaṃ pariharantū’ti.

“Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano- ‘atthi dinnāṃ, atthi yitṭhāṃ ...pe... ye imañca lokaṃ parañca lokaṃ sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī’ti. Evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti; catubbidhava-cīkammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti; tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

“Seyyathāpi, bhikkhave, apaṇṇako maṇi uddhaṃkhitto yena yeneva patiṭṭhāti suppatiṭṭhitāṃyeva patiṭṭhāti; evamevaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti; catubbidhava-cīkammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti; tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi. Tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi”ti. Sattamaṃ. §

8. Dutiyasañcetanikasuttaṃ

218. “Nāhaṃ (3.0502), bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

“Tatra, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti; catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti; tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyaka-

mmantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

“Tividha kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti, catubbidhavacīkammanta ...pe... tividhamanokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

saṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye (3.0503). Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

“Tatra kho, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti; catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti; tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Kathañca, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, bhikkhave, tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

“Tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti; catubbidhava-cīkammantasampatti ...pe... tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā, bhikkhave, sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggamaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti ...pe.... § Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Karajakāyasuttaṃ

219. “Nāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ, bhikkhave, sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

“Sa kho so, bhikkhave, ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā (3.0504) ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ §. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati.

“So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘pubbe kho me idaṃ cittaṃ parittaṃ ahosi abhāvitaṃ, etarahi pana me idaṃ cittaṃ appamaṇaṃ subhāvitaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ, na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ tatrāvatiṭṭhatī’ ti.

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, daharatagge ce so ayaṃ § kumāro mettaṃ cetovimuttiṃ bhāveyya, api nu kho § pāpakammaṃ kareyyā” ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante”.

“Akarontaṃ kho pana pāpakammaṃ api nu kho dukkhaṃ phuseyyā” ti? “No hetamaṃ, bhante. Akarontañhi, bhante, pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkhaṃ phusissatī” ti!

“Bhāvetabbā kho panāyaṃ, bhikkhave, mettācetovimutti itthiyā vā purisena vā. Itthiyā vā, bhikkhave, purisassa vā nāyaṃ kāyo ādāya gamanīyo. Cittantaro ayaṃ, bhikkhave, macco. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘yaṃ kho me idaṃ kiñci pubbe iminā karajakāyena pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ idha vedanīyaṃ; na taṃ anugaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, mettā cetovimutti anāgāmitāya saṃvattati, idha paññassa bhikkhuno uttari § vimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

“Karūṇāsahagatena cetasā... muditāsahagatena cetasā... upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharivā viharati.

“So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘pubbe kho me idaṃ cittaṃ parittaṃ ahosi abhāvitaṃ, eta- rahi pana me idaṃ cittaṃ appamāṇaṃ subhāvitaṃ. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci pamāṇa- kataṃ kammaṃ, na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhatī’ti.

“Taṃ (3.0505) kiṃ maññatha, bhikkhave, daharatagge ce so ayaṃ kumāro upekkhaṃ cetovimuttiṃ bhāveyya, api nu kho pāpakammaṃ kareyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante”.

“Akarontaṃ kho pana pāpakammaṃ api nu kho dukkhaṃ phuseyyā”ti? “No hetam, bhante. Akarontañhi, bhante, pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkhaṃ phusissatī”ti!

“Bhāvetabbā kho panāyaṃ, bhikkhave, upekkhā cetovimutti itthiyā vā purisena vā. Itthiyā vā, bhikkhave, purisassa vā nāyaṃ kāyo ādāya gamanīyo. Cittantaro ayaṃ, bhikkhave, macco. So evaṃ pajānāti- ‘yaṃ kho me idaṃ kiñci pubbe iminā karajakāyena pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ idha vedanīyaṃ; na taṃ anugaṃ bhavissatī’ti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho, bhikkhave, upekkhā cetovimutti anāgāmitāya saṃvattati, idha paññassa bhikkhuno uttari vimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato”ti. Navamaṃ.

10. Adhammacariyāsuttaṃ

220. § Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena bhagavā tenupasaṅkami; upasaṅka- mitvā bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi. Sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisā- retvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavantaṃ eta- davoca- “ko nu kho, bho gotama, hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantī”ti? “Adha- mmacariyāvisamacariyāhetu kho, brāhmaṇa, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantī”ti.

“Ko pana, bho gotama, hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjantī”ti? “Dhammacariyāsamacariyā- hetu kho, brāhmaṇa, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokaṃ upapajjantī”ti.

“Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Sādhu me bhavaṃ gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu yathāhaṃ imassa bhoto gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyan”ti.

“Tena hi, brāhmaṇa, suṇāhi, sādhukaṃ manasi karohi (3.0506); bhāsissāmi”ti.
“Evaṃ, bho”ti kho so brāhmaṇo bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca-

“Tividhā kho, brāhmaṇa, kāyena adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti; catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti; tividhā manasā adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, tividhā kāyena adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, tividhā kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, tividhā manasā adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, tividhā manasā adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ adhammacariyāvisamacariyāhetu kho, brāhmaṇa, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

“Tividhā brāhmaṇa, kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti; catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti; tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, tividhā kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, tividhā kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

“Kathañca, brāhmaṇa, tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti ...pe... evaṃ kho, brāhmaṇa, tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyāsamacariyāhetu kho, brāhmaṇa, evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti”ti.

“Abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama, abhikkantaṃ, bho gotama ...pe... upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. Dasamaṃ.

Karajakāyavaggo paṭhamo.

(22) 2. sāmaññavaggo

221. “Dasahi (3.0507), bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesu-micchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesu-micchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave,

dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge” ti.

222. “Vīsatiyā, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi vīsatiyā? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti; attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti; attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti; attanā ca pisuṇavāco hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya samādapeti; attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti; attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti; attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti; attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti; attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, vīsatiyā dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto

evaṃ niraye.

“Vīsatiyā, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi vīsatiyā? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti (3.0508), parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti; attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti; attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti; attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, vīsatiyā dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge”ti.

223. “Tiṃsāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi tiṃsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca pisuṇavāco hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, micchādiṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti- imehi kho (3.0509), bhikkhave, tiṃsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Tiṃsāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi tiṃsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā

veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanunño hoti; attanā ca sammāditṭhiko hoti, parañca sammāditṭhiyā samādapeti, sammāditṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti- imehi kho, bhikkhave, tiṃsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge”ti.

224. “Cattārisāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi cattārisāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanunño hoti, pāṇātipātassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne ca samanunño hoti, adinnādānassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti (3.0510), parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanunño hoti, kāmesumicchācārassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanunño hoti, musāvādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca pisuṇavāco hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti, pharusāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, abhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanunño hoti, byāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca micchāditṭhiko hoti, parañca micchāditṭhiyā samādapeti, micchāditṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti, micchāditṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati- imehi kho, bhikkhave, cattārisāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

“Cattārisāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi cattārisāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā (3.0511) samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti,

parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, anabhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanunño hoti, abyāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati; attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati- imehi kho, bhikkhave, cattārisāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge”ti.

225-228. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati ...pe... akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati ...pe... vīsatiyā, bhikkhave ...pe... tiṃsāya, bhikkhave ...pe... cattārisāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati ...pe....

229-232. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati ...pe... idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Vīsatiyā, bhikkhave ...pe... tiṃsāya, bhikkhave, ...pe... cattārisāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati ...pe... idhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokaṃ upapajjati”.

233-236. “Dasahi, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo ...pe... paṇḍito veditabbo ...pe... vīsatiyā, bhikkhave ...pe... tiṃsāya, bhikkhave ...pe... cattārisāya, bhikkhave, dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo ...pe... paṇḍito veditabbo (3.0512) ...pe... imehi kho, bhikkhave, cattārisāya dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabbo”ti.

Sāmaññavaggo dutiyo.

23. Rāgapeyyālaṃ

237. “Rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa? Asubhasaññā, maraṇasaññā, āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā, aniccasaññā, anicce dukkhasaññā, dukkhe anattasaññā, pahānasaññā, virāgasaññā, nirodhasaññā- rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti.

238. “Rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa? Aniccasaññā, anattasaññā, āhāre paṭikūlasaññā, sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā, aṭṭhikasaññā, puḷavakasaññā §, vinīlakasaññā, vipubbakasaññā, vicchiddakasaññā, uddhumātakasaññā- rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti.

239. “Rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa

? Sammādiṭṭhi, sammāsaṅkappo, sammāvācā, sammākammanto, sammā-ājīvo, sammāvāyāmo, sammāsati, sammāsamādhi, sammāñāṇaṃ, sammāvimutti-rāgassa, bhikkhave, abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti.

240-266. “Rāgassa, bhikkhave, pariññāya ...pe... parikkhayāya... pahānāya... khayāya... vayāya... virāgāya... nirodhāya... () § cāgāya... paṭinissaggāya ...pe... ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā.

267-746. “Dosassa (3.0513) ...pe... mohassa... kodhassa... upanāhassa... makkhassa... paḷāsassa... issāya... macchariyassa... māyāya... sāṭheyassa... thambhassa... sārambhassa... mānassa... atimānassa... madassa... pamādassa pariññāya ...pe... parikkhayāya... pahānāya ... khayāya... vayāya... virāgāya... nirodhāya... () § cāgāya... paṭinissaggāya ...pe... ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā”ti.

Rāgapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.